

**Widener University Delaware Law School**

---

**From the Selected Works of Michael J Goldberg**

---

1989

## **Cleaning Labor's House: Institutional Reform Litigation in the Labor Movement**

Michael J Goldberg



Available at: [https://works.bepress.com/michael\\_goldberg/14/](https://works.bepress.com/michael_goldberg/14/)

# CLEANING LABOR'S HOUSE: INSTITUTIONAL REFORM LITIGATION IN THE LABOR MOVEMENT

MICHAEL J. GOLDBERG\*

I.	Introduction .....	904
II.	The Nature and Scope of Union Corruption and Labor Racketeering .....	909
III.	Keeping Its Own House Clean: The Labor Movement's Internal Remedies .....	916
	A. <i>Discipline of Corrupt Officers and Members and Damage Actions for the Recovery of Embezzled Union Funds</i> .....	917
	B. <i>Voting the Rascals Out</i> .....	919
	C. <i>Intra-Union Trusteeships</i> .....	920
	D. <i>Other Intra-Union Controls Over Local Unions</i> .....	922
	E. <i>Public Review Boards</i> .....	923
	F. <i>The Federation's Role</i> .....	925
IV.	Legal Authority for the Judicially Supervised Reform of Labor Unions .....	927
	A. <i>Traditional Equitable Remedies and the Emergence of Institutional Reform Litigation</i> .....	928
	B. <i>Common Law Union Receiverships, Before Landrum- Griffin . . . and After</i> .....	931
	C. <i>Title VII and the Integration of Unions, Apprenticeship Programs, and Hiring Halls</i> .....	938
	D. <i>State Regulation of Unions in the Longshore and Casino Industries</i> .....	941
	E. <i>The Reform of Union Pension and Welfare Funds</i> ....	943

---

\* Professor, Widener University School of Law. A.B. 1971, Cornell University; J.D. 1975, Harvard Law School; LL. M. 1977, Georgetown University Law Center. The author would like to thank Florian Bartosic, Herman Benson, G. Robert Blakey, Arthur L. Fox, Paul Alan Levy, Cornelius J. Peck, and Clyde W. Summers for their helpful comments on earlier drafts. Many thanks also to Sharon Rau, Anthony Sanchez, and Susan McMarlin Vater for their invaluable research assistance.

In 1980-81, the author served as counsel to Teamsters for a Democratic Union (TDU), a national organization of rank-and-file Teamsters seeking to reform their union. From time to time since then, he has served as a consultant to TDU on a pro bono basis. The views expressed in this Article, however, are those of the author alone and do not necessarily reflect those of TDU or any other organization.

V.	The Civil RICO Structural Injunction.....	946
A.	<i>Civil RICO</i> .....	948
B.	<i>Aiding and Abetting the Extortion of Membership Rights</i> .....	950
C.	<i>Accommodating Federal Labor Policy</i> .....	955
D.	<i>Freedom of Association</i> .....	961
VI.	The Remedies Applied at the Local Level .....	965
A.	<i>Teamsters Local 560</i> .....	965
B.	<i>Cement &amp; Concrete Workers Local 6A</i> .....	975
C.	<i>Teamsters Local 814</i> .....	977
D.	<i>Roofers Local 30</i> .....	980
VII.	Remedial Alternatives at the National Level .....	984
A.	<i>The Teamsters Board of Monitors</i> .....	984
B.	<i>Reorganization by Decree: The Teamsters' RICO Settlement</i> .....	994
VIII.	Toward Maximizing Effectiveness While Minimizing Intrusiveness .....	1001
A.	<i>The Politics of RICO Trusteeships</i> .....	1001
B.	<i>Some Civil RICO "Sentencing" Guidelines</i> .....	1003
IX.	Conclusion.....	1010

## I. INTRODUCTION

Jimmy Hoffa is probably laughing in his landfill,<sup>1</sup> amused by the fact that the more things change in his union, the more they stay the same. When Hoffa ascended to the presidency of the International Brotherhood of Teamsters (IBT) in 1958, that union was not only the largest and strongest in the American labor movement, but also the most corrupt. Unfortunately, after three decades of effort by both rank-and-file reformers and federal law enforcement officials to clean up the 1.6 million member union, that characterization of the IBT remains as accurate today as it was in Hoffa's day.

Hoffa became president of the Teamsters union following the decision of his predecessor, Dave Beck, not to run for reelection in the face of

---

1. Speculating about the whereabouts of Jimmy Hoffa is one of the favorite pastimes of Teamsters watchers like myself. Nobody has much doubt that Hoffa is dead. He disappeared in July of 1975, presumably murdered on the order of Mafia chieftans who felt threatened by his efforts to regain the union's presidency, which he was forced to relinquish several years earlier when he went to jail for jury tampering and pension fraud. The two leading theories are that Hoffa's body was incinerated or "compacted" on the premises of a Michigan sanitation company, or that it was buried in the New Jersey meadowlands. For informed speculation about Hoffa's death and the reasons his former allies in organized crime turned against him, see S. BRILL, *THE TEAMSTERS* 43-75 (1978); L. VELIE, *DESPERATE BARGAIN: WHY JIMMY HOFFA HAD TO DIE* 12-49, 174-83 (1977).

subsequently proven charges of embezzlement and tax evasion.<sup>2</sup> Hoffa's election, the product of a rigged convention, was surrounded by controversy and was challenged in court, with surprising success, by rank-and-file reformers who managed to obtain the judicial appointment of a Board of Monitors to oversee what was to have been a major clean up of the union.<sup>3</sup> At the same time, Hoffa and his associates were the targets of relentless governmental investigations and prosecutions for corruption and racketeering,<sup>4</sup> which led to the IBT's expulsion from the AFL-CIO,<sup>5</sup> passage of the Landrum-Griffin Act (the first comprehensive legislation regulating the internal affairs of unions),<sup>6</sup> and eventually Hoffa's own conviction and imprisonment for jury tampering and pension fraud.<sup>7</sup>

It is now 1989, and not much has changed in the Teamsters union. Jimmy Hoffa is gone, to be sure, but the controversies surrounding his union remain remarkably similar. Jackie Presser, the late Teamsters president who recently died of cancer, gained that office only after his predecessor, Roy Williams, was convicted on federal charges of attempting to bribe a U.S. Senator.<sup>8</sup> And just as Hoffa helped clear a path for his own advancement by leaking information about Beck to the McClellan Committee,<sup>9</sup> Presser apparently did the same by serving as an informant for the FBI and giving information on Williams.<sup>10</sup> Moreover, evidence introduced in a marathon criminal trial of Genovese crime family bosses in New York, and statements obtained from both Williams and Presser, support Justice Department allegations that a Mafia conspiracy

---

2. R. JAMES & E. JAMES, *HOFFA AND THE TEAMSTERS* 19-20 & n. \* (1965).

3. See *infra* text accompanying notes 492-567.

4. The most important and wide-reaching of these investigations was conducted by the U.S. Senate's Select Committee on Improper Activities in the Labor and Management Field (the McClellan Committee) during 1957 and 1958.

5. See *AFL-CIO's Expulsion of Three Unions*, 41 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 37 (1958); *Teamsters Suspended by AFL-CIO Executive Council*, 40 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 84 (1957).

6. Formally known as the Labor-Management Reporting and Disclosure Act of 1959 (LMRDA), the Landrum-Griffin Act is codified at 29 U.S.C. §§ 401-531 (1982 & Supp. V 1987). Referring to the then recently enacted LMRDA, the final report of the McClellan Committee stated that "Hoffa, more than any other single individual, must bear the responsibility for specific provisions of the law that is now on the Nation's statute books." S. REP. NO. 1139, 86th Cong., 2d Sess. pt. 3, at 731 (1960).

7. See D. MOLDEA, *THE HOFFA WARS* 171-73, 185-86 (1978). For general accounts of Hoffa's controversial career, his investigation by the McClellan Committee, and his numerous prosecutions, see R. JAMES & E. JAMES, *supra* note 2; C. MOLLENHOFF, *TENTACLES OF POWER: THE STORY OF JIMMY HOFFA* (1965); W. SHERIDAN, *THE FALL AND RISE OF JIMMY HOFFA* (1972); L. VELIE, *supra* note 1. For Hoffa's side of the story, see J. HOFFA, *HOFFA: THE REAL STORY* (1975); J. HOFFA, *THE TRIALS OF JIMMY HOFFA* (1970).

8. See Serrin, *Jackie Presser's Secret Lives Detailed in Government Files*, N.Y. Times, Mar. 27, 1989, at 1, col. 5.

9. See D. MOLDEA, *supra* note 7, at 71.

10. See Serrin, *supra* note 8.

engineered Presser's selection.<sup>11</sup> Shortly after his own federal indictment for embezzling some \$700,000 from his home local in Cleveland,<sup>12</sup> Presser won election as President in his own right by convention delegates selected through procedures violating the spirit, and arguably the letter, of the Landrum-Griffin Act.<sup>13</sup>

Nor do the parallels stop there. As the McClellan Committee had done a generation before, the President's Commission on Organized Crime recently identified the IBT as the national union "most controlled" by organized crime.<sup>14</sup> In response, the federal government has again launched a campaign to clean up the union. In an action based on the civil provisions of the Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations Act (RICO),<sup>15</sup> the Department of Justice sought to place the entire Teamsters union under the temporary control of a court appointed trustee.<sup>16</sup> That litigation resulted in a consent decree creating a remedy substantially more radical than the monitorship imposed during the Hoffa period.<sup>17</sup>

One major difference between the 1950s and 1980s, however, is the complete turnabout in stature that the IBT has experienced within the larger American labor movement. Unlike the 1950s, when the union was an outcast, the IBT's recent reaffiliation with the AFL-CIO marks the end of a thirty-year exile and a return to the mainstream for the Teamsters, a development that raises serious questions about the nature of the AFL-CIO's commitment to eliminate corrupt elements from its ranks.<sup>18</sup>

The vast majority of American unions, of course, are untainted by corruption or organized crime.<sup>19</sup> But a little racketeering can go a long way. As the President's Commission on Organized Crime explained,

---

11. See Serrin, *supra* note 8; Lubasch, *Ex-Teamster Chief Tells Jury Union is Controlled by Mafia*, N.Y. Times, June 2, 1987, at 1, col. 3.

12. Shenon, *Teamster Leader Is Indicted by U.S. for Racketeering*, N.Y. Times, May 17, 1986, at A1, col. 3. Presser never denied the underlying charge—authorizing payments to "ghost employees" associated with the mob who were on the union's payroll but never performed any work for the union—but he claimed to be acting with FBI approval while serving as an FBI informant. Presser died before he could be brought to trial, but two codefendants were convicted. Serrin, *supra* note 8.

13. Serrin, *Jubilant Teamsters Elect Presser as President*, N.Y. Times, May 22, 1986, at A22, col. 1. For a discussion of the questionable legality of the procedure used to select Teamster convention delegates, see *infra* note 591.

14. PRESIDENT'S COMM'N ON ORGANIZED CRIME, *THE EDGE: ORGANIZED CRIME, BUSINESS, AND LABOR UNIONS* 89 (1986) [hereinafter PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION].

15. 18 U.S.C. §§ 1961-1968 (1982 & Supp. V 1987).

16. See Complaint, *United States v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, 88 Civ. 4486 (S.D.N.Y. June 29, 1988).

17. See *infra* text accompanying notes 581-607.

18. See Noble, *Teamster Return to AFL-CIO Wins Approval*, N.Y. Times, Oct. 25, 1987, at 1, col. 5.

19. The federal government estimates that 300 to 400 local unions, out of about 70,000, are associated, influenced, or controlled by organized crime. PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION, *supra* note 14,

"[M]any infiltrated unions are major locals embracing thousands of members, and they operate in strategic commercial sectors and large urban and metropolitan centers. Influence over these locals enables organized crime to dominate the international unions and acquire a foothold in the marketplace."<sup>20</sup> Just as little has changed in the Teamsters union, similar patterns of racketeering remain entrenched in several other major unions that the investigations of the 1950s exposed as corrupt, viz., the Hotel Employees & Restaurant Employees Union, the Laborers International, and the International Longshoremen's Association.<sup>21</sup>

For decades, then, the battle against organized crime's infiltration of important unions, like the Teamsters, has been a losing effort. There have been many victories against individual racketeers, and over the years, hundreds of corrupt union officials have been jailed. But as often as not, successors cut from the same cloth replaced deposed officials and continued the systematic exploitation of their unions' memberships. The names of the players sometimes change, but their game remains the same.

A dramatic new weapon has recently emerged on this legal battlefield, however, and it has the potential to tip the balance decidedly in favor of those seeking a permanent housecleaning of the Teamsters and other racketeer-ridden unions. Through the civil RICO structural injunction, courts can impose structural reforms and even trusteeships in order to clean up corrupt unions. In *United States v. Local 560, International Brotherhood of Teamsters*,<sup>22</sup> for example, the Third Circuit upheld a RICO injunction that removed from office the entire executive board of a racketeer-controlled union local and replaced it with a court-appointed trustee until fair elections could be held.<sup>23</sup> On a much larger scale, in the

---

at 8 n.2. An unknown number of additional unions suffer from corruption on a smaller and more "amateur" scale.

20. *Id.* at 2. But see D. ELBAOR & L. GOLD, *THE CRIMINALIZATION OF UNION ACTIVITY: FEDERAL CRIMINAL ENFORCEMENT AGAINST UNIONS, UNION OFFICIALS AND EMPLOYEES* (1985) (arguing that federal law enforcement authorities have greatly exaggerated the extent of labor racketeering and have wastefully and discriminatorily singled out the labor movement for investigation and prosecution).

21. PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION, *supra* note 14, at 33-88, 145-66; see also *Hotel Employees & Restaurant Employees International Union: Hearings Before the Perm. Subcomm. on Investigations of the Senate Comm. on Governmental Affairs*, 97th Cong., 2d Sess. and 98th Cong., 1st & 2d Sess. (1982-84) (investigation of organized crime influence on Hotel and Restaurant Employees Union) [hereinafter *Hotel Employees*]; *Waterfront Corruption: Hearings Before the Perm. Subcomm. on Investigations of the Senate Comm. on Governmental Affairs*, 97th Cong., 1st Sess. (1981) (inquiry into extensive organized crime influence on unions operating in east and gulf coast ports) [hereinafter *Waterfront Corruption*]; S. REP. NO. 595, 98th Cong., 2d Sess. (1984); Barnes & Windrem, *Six Ways to Take Over a Union*, MOTHER JONES, Aug. 1980, at 34 (describing corruption in the Laborers).

22. 780 F.2d 267, 270 (3d Cir. 1985), *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986).

23. See *infra* text accompanying notes 364-424.

most ambitious union clean-up campaign ever attempted, the Justice Department has recently obtained a RICO remedy against the entire 1.6 million member Teamsters International.<sup>24</sup>

These RICO remedies are controversial experiments in institutional reform litigation in the context of labor unions; they represent an attempt to use civil litigation to clean up corrupt unions by relying on the courts' active, extensive, and ongoing oversight, intervention, or direct control over internal union affairs until such time as the desired reforms are in place. Institutional reform litigation, well known in such contexts as school desegregation and the reform of prisons and mental institutions,<sup>25</sup> has until recently been rarely attempted in the labor movement.

This Article examines the current trend toward institutional reform litigation within unions and evaluates its propriety, legal foundation, and prospects for success. This requires an understanding of the problems union reform litigation is intended to redress, and the alternative approaches such litigation supplements or replaces. To gain this understanding, the Article begins with an overview of the nature and extent of corruption within the labor movement, and proceeds to a discussion of the less drastic alternatives that must be pursued before institutional reform litigation should commence. The Article next examines the common law and statutory precedents for the judicially supervised reform of labor unions; this leads to an exploration of the civil RICO structural injunction and its relation to both federal labor policy and the associational rights of unions and their members. The Article then evaluates the leading examples of union reform litigation over the years, with a particular focus on the Teamsters Board of Monitors from the Hoffa period, the more recent RICO trusteeship over Teamsters Local 560, and the RICO reforms recently imposed on the Teamsters International. Finally, in the form of proposed civil RICO "sentencing" guidelines, the Article suggests means to develop remedies in union reform litigation that will tend to maximize their effectiveness but, at the same time, minimize their intrusiveness.

---

24. See *infra* text accompanying note 573-609.

25. See generally Chayes, *The Role of the Judge in Public Law Litigation*, 89 HARV. L. REV. 1281 (1976) (describing and analyzing the differences between public law litigation and traditional, bipolar lawsuits between private parties); Fiss, *The Supreme Court, 1978 Term—Forward: The Forms of Justice*, 93 HARV. L. REV. 1 (1979) (describing structural reform litigation as vehicle for giving meaning to constitutional values in the operation of large-scale organizations); Horowitz, *Decreeing Organizational Change: Judicial Supervision of Public Institutions*, 1983 DUKE L.J. 1265 (tracing the origins, characteristics, and consequences of organizational change decrees).

## II. THE NATURE AND SCOPE OF UNION CORRUPTION AND LABOR RACKETEERING

During 1981, Tony Provenzano collected an officer's salary of \$28,000 from his Teamsters Local 560 in Union City, New Jersey. In amount, Provenzano's salary was quite reasonable.<sup>26</sup> Less reasonable was the fact that when he collected it, Provenzano was three years into the life sentence he was serving for ordering the murder of a political rival within his local.<sup>27</sup> While union corruption and labor racketeering can take many forms, it seldom appears in all forms within a single local. Unfortunately, Local 560 had it all.

Labor racketeering is "the use of union office or power for personal profit."<sup>28</sup> One of the most obvious abuses of union power is for officers simply to siphon money from their union treasuries. The \$28,000 payment to Provenzano was only the tip of the iceberg in Local 560. Provenzano had received similar payments in 1979 and 1980,<sup>29</sup> and during an earlier period, again while holding no union office (and, in fact,

---

26. Tony's brother Salvatore Provenzano, on the other hand, who took over the leadership of Local 560 after Tony was jailed in 1978, earned more than \$230,000 in Teamster salaries during 1982, a year in which Jackie Presser earned over \$350,000. Both men held multiple "full-time" Teamster offices at the local, regional, and national levels. See *It's A Family Affair: Nine Families Pocket \$3.5 Million*, CONVOY DISPATCH, Sept. 1982, at 4 (*Convoy Dispatch* is the monthly newspaper of Teamsters for a Democratic Union (TDU)). During 1987, as multiple job holding remained a common practice among Teamster officials, salaries of \$100,000 or more were paid to 124 Teamster officials—more than all other American unions combined. The salaries of these 124 officers totalled almost \$19 million. Jackie Presser led the way with total compensation of over \$600,000. See *Shameful Squandering of Our Union's Resources*, CONVOY DISPATCH, Oct. 1988, at 6-7. In addition to these large, multiple salaries, Teamster officials usually receive correspondingly generous pension coverage through multiple Teamster pension plans. See *How Locals Inflate Officers' Pensions*, CONVOY DISPATCH, April 1987, at 12.

27. *Teamsters Local 560 Paid \$28,143 in '81 To Jailed Ex-Chief*, Wall St. J., July 28, 1982, at 2, col. 3. Provenzano, who recently died, was serving his sentence at the federal prison in Lompoc, California. He was convicted in 1978 for ordering the 1961 slaying of Anthony Castellitto, a popular member of Local 560 whom Provenzano considered a threat to his continued control over the union. See *United States v. Local 560, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters (Local 560 III)*, 780 F.2d 267, 273 (3d Cir. 1985), *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986). Another dissident member of Local 560, Walter Glockner, was murdered in 1963 on the morning after he expressed opposition to Provenzano during a union meeting. Although one eyewitness later identified the murderer as Thomas Reynolds, a Local 560 official and a Provenzano relative by marriage, no one was ever convicted for the crime. See *United States v. Local 560, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters (Local 560 I)*, 581 F. Supp. 279, 308 (D.N.J. 1984), *aff'd*, 780 F.2d 267, *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986).

28. P. TAFT, CORRUPTION AND RACKETEERING IN THE LABOR MOVEMENT 1 (2d ed. 1979). See also PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION, *supra* note 14, at 9 (defining labor racketeering as "the infiltration, domination, and use of a union for personal benefit by illegal, violent, and fraudulent means"). In this Article, the terms labor racketeering and union corruption will be used interchangeably.

29. *Local 560 III*, 780 F.2d at 287. It is unclear whether these payments in fact constituted salary payments, as opposed to deferred salary or a pension bonus, but there is no question that the payments were not "in the best interests of Local 560 or its membership, but rather . . . were solely for the personal benefit of Anthony Provenzano." *Id.* at 288.

while disqualified from holding office due to prior labor racketeering convictions),<sup>30</sup> he illegally received almost \$200,000 in payments from his local.<sup>31</sup>

Stealing the membership's dues, of course, is an old fashioned, rather crude form of union corruption, and ambitious racketeers often search for deeper pockets to pick: the employers. As one commentator observed, "The firm is the efficient side of racketeering activity. . . . It should be quite clear that the expropriation can never be as high from workers as from employers."<sup>32</sup>

Labor racketeering directed at employers usually takes two related forms: "strike insurance" and "sweetheart" contracts. In both cases, the corrupt union leader accepts under-the-table payoffs in return for compromising the membership's interests in organizing, bargaining with management, or enforcing a contract.<sup>33</sup> The two forms of corruption differ in that whereas strike insurance is forced upon unwilling employers as a variation of the old protection racket, sweetheart deals are often welcomed and initiated by corrupt employers who benefit from such arrangements as much as the union officials. A \$10,000 payoff to a corrupt union official, for example, might result in a sweetheart contract saving the employer \$100,000 in labor costs. The union official and the employer come out ahead; the losers are the workers and the employer's more honest competitors.<sup>34</sup> Sweetheart deals also victimize the labor

---

30. Until its amendment in 1984, section 504 of the Landrum-Griffin Act, 29 U.S.C. § 504(a) (1982 & Supp. V 1987), barred individuals convicted of certain crimes from holding union office for five years following their convictions or the ends of their prison terms. The 1984 amendment, part of the Comprehensive Crime Control Act of 1984, Pub. L. No. 98-473, 98 Stat. 1837 (codified as amended at 29 U.S.C. § 504(a) (1982 & Supp. V 1987)) increased the maximum period of debarment to thirteen years.

31. See *Local 560 III*, 780 F.2d at 286-88.

32. Weinstein, *Racketeering and Labor: An Economic Analysis*, 19 INDUS. & LAB. REL. REV. 402, 406, 412 (1966).

33. See generally PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION, *supra* note 14, at 16-27. With limited exceptions, section 302 of the Labor Management Relations Act, 29 U.S.C. § 186 (1982 & Supp. V 1987), outlaws payments from employers to unions or union officials.

Illegal payoffs can take many imaginative forms: "No longer is cash received in a booth of a hotel bar. Today, with various degrees of expertise, payments are camouflaged among the countless checkbook transactions of the victim's business." Blakey & Goldstock, "On the Waterfront": *RICO and Labor Racketeering*, 17 AM. CRIM. L. REV. 341, 345 (1980). A common technique is to put the corrupt union official or his "bag man" on the employer's payroll as a "ghost" employee who receives a paycheck without ever showing up for work. See, e.g., *United States v. Pecora*, 798 F.2d 614, 617-21 (3d Cir. 1986) (general manager of company kept union business agent on payroll for a decade to influence conduct of union business); *United States v. LeRoy*, 687 F.2d 610, 613-16 (2d Cir. 1982) (vice-president of union local placed on the payroll of seven subcontractors and received compensation without performing any work), *cert. denied*, 459 U.S. 1174 (1983).

34. Collusive relations between corrupt unions and corrupt employers can become vehicles for "stabilizing" market conditions in highly competitive industries and indeed for eliminating some competitors altogether. See NEW YORK STATE ORGANIZED CRIME TASK FORCE, CORRUPTION

movement more generally by reducing wages and worsening working conditions; by presenting the public image of a labor movement plagued by corruption and ridden with racketeers; and by functioning as legal bars to the efforts of honest unions to win from corrupt ones the right to represent the victimized workers.<sup>35</sup>

Payoffs from employers were everyday events in Tony Provenzano's Local 560. Consider only those payoffs for which Provenzano or his associates were convicted: payments for "labor peace" from the Dorn Transportation Company between 1952 and 1959; attempted extortion of "labor peace" payoffs from the Braun Company in 1961; payments from Seatrain Lines and its in-house trucking companies between 1969 and 1977, which allowed them to avoid unionization and to pay Local 560 members low wages and no benefits; and payments from four trucking companies between 1971 and 1980, which allowed the trucking companies to avoid contractual obligations to hire Local 560 "city men" upon entering the local's jurisdiction.<sup>36</sup>

Collectively bargained pension and health and welfare funds<sup>37</sup> provide labor racketeers with another pot of money through which "the savings of working men and women are pilfered, embezzled, parlayed, mismanaged and outright stolen."<sup>38</sup> One form of pension fund abuse common in Local 560 was the receipt of kickbacks for arranging questionable pension fund loans.<sup>39</sup> Another was the accrual of unreasonably high administrative costs by, for example, retaining an unscrupulous

---

AND RACKETEERING IN THE NEW YORK CITY CONSTRUCTION INDUSTRY 42-66 (Interim Report 1988) [hereinafter N.Y. TASK FORCE]; PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION, *supra* note 14, at 10-11; Weinstein, *supra* note 32, at 406-08. Thus, it is not surprising that in none of the highly competitive industries susceptible to these forms of labor racketeering, such as construction, trucking, and the waterfront, "is there a public record of substantial employer opposition to the works of the corrupt in the labor-management field." J. HUTCHINSON, *THE IMPERFECT UNION: A HISTORY OF CORRUPTION IN AMERICAN TRADE UNIONS* 383-84 (1970).

35. The National Labor Relations Board's "contract bar rule" prevents workers covered by a collective bargaining agreement from replacing their union with a different one for the life of the contract or three years, whichever period is shorter. See 1 *THE DEVELOPING LABOR LAW* 361-63 (C. Morris ed. 1983). Colorfully put, "Labor law is thus sometimes more effective than an army of professional sluggers." Blakey & Goldstock, *supra* note 33, at 344.

36. See *United States v. Provenzano*, 620 F.2d 985 (3d Cir. 1980); *United States v. Local 560, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters (Local 560 I)*, 581 F. Supp. 279, 289-90 (D.N.J. 1984) *aff'd*, 780 F.2d 267 (3d Cir. 1985), *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986).

37. These funds now have assets totalling more than \$51 billion. PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION, *supra* note 14, at 13.

38. *Thornton v. Evans*, 692 F.2d 1064, 1065 (7th Cir. 1982).

39. In 1974 and 1977, for example, Tony Provenzano received kickbacks totalling more than \$60,000 in connection with Local 560 pension and welfare fund loans to a Florida real estate developer. See *Local 560 III*, 780 F.2d at 274, 293 n.33. Provenzano was also convicted in 1978 for violating anti-kickback laws relating to a proposed loan from a Teamsters benefit fund in Utica, New York. See *Local 560 I*, 581 F. Supp. at 290.

fund accountant even after his indictment for systematically overbilling the fund.<sup>40</sup>

Pension fund abuse proves to be a particularly pernicious form of labor racketeering because its effects on plan participants may remain hidden for years. Such effects may take two forms. First, financial losses to the fund may cause recipients' benefits to decrease or to increase at a slower pace than they otherwise would; in extreme cases, the fund may become insolvent altogether. Second, and more subtly, the losses resulting from fund mismanagement may create an incentive for plan administrators trying to hide those losses to tighten eligibility requirements. As a result, fewer plan participants qualify for benefits, and those that do qualify receive smaller benefits than expected.<sup>41</sup> When the union member finally feels the effect—for example, when a worker about to retire learns that she is eligible for only half the expected pension because of a short interruption in employment years before—it may be too late either to remedy the abuses or to make alternative financial arrangements for retirement.<sup>42</sup>

Union corruption also can facilitate other illicit activities, such as gambling, loansharking, and pilferage.<sup>43</sup> Local 560 scores at least two out of three here, with members of the Provenzano group having been convicted of both loansharking and theft of property from employers' loading docks.<sup>44</sup>

Finally, extensive union corruption usually leads to economic or physical retaliation directed at union members who are bold enough to challenge their corrupt officers' conduct or continued tenure in office.<sup>45</sup> During the early 1960s, the Provenzano group consolidated its control over Local 560 by murdering two union rivals.<sup>46</sup> In the ensuing years, the high level of intimidation in the local virtually precluded any further

---

40. *Local 560 III*, 780 F.2d at 271. Similarly, a fund administrator was retained in spite of the fact that he had taken payoffs from an insurance company representative during the 1950s. *Id.*

41. It may be no coincidence that when ERISA recently was amended to reduce the period needed for pension benefits to "vest" from ten years to five for most plans, Tax Reform Act of 1986, Pub. L. No. 99-514, § 1113, 100 Stat. 2085, 2446-48, 26 U.S.C. 411(a)(2) (1982 & Supp. V 1987), Teamsters lobbyists made no attempt to block successful industry efforts to exclude from the amendment's coverage multi-employer pension plans typical of those covering most Teamsters. 26 U.S.C. § 411(e) (1982 & Supp. V. 1987); see *Teamsters Cut Out of New Pension Law*, CONVOY DISPATCH, Sept. 1986, at 8.

42. The effects of pension and welfare fund abuse may be felt more quickly if, instead of cutting or slowing the growth of benefits or tightening eligibility requirements, the union seeks larger benefit fund contributions from employers at the bargaining table. In such cases, fund abuse results in cuts or reduced rates of growth in the employees' take-home pay.

43. See Weinstein, *supra* note 32, at 403, 411-12.

44. See *Local 560 I*, 581 F. Supp. at 290-91.

45. See PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION, *supra* note 14, at 114.

46. See *supra* note 27.

rank-and-file opposition to the outrageous conduct of Provenzano and his associates.<sup>47</sup>

Local 560, of course, has no monopoly on corruption, and neither does the Teamsters International. Occasionally, even a United Auto Workers official gets caught with his hand in the till,<sup>48</sup> and sweetheart contracts and strike insurance rackets are rampant throughout the construction industry and on the docks.<sup>49</sup> Similarly, other unions besides the Teamsters, such as the Hotel and Restaurant Employees and the Laborers International, have well-deserved reputations for pension and benefit fund abuse.<sup>50</sup> Finally, dozens of union locals in the construction trades have permitted their hiring halls to dispatch workers to jobs on the basis of such illegitimate factors as race and sex discrimination,<sup>51</sup> cronyism,<sup>52</sup> and under-the-table payoffs.<sup>53</sup>

Of course, none of this is new. The problem of union corruption has plagued some segments of the labor movement almost since its inception.<sup>54</sup> Over the years, a number of interesting patterns have emerged. For example, corruption is generally more of a problem in the older, craft unions of the pre-merger AFL than in the newer, industrial unions organized by the CIO during the 1930s.<sup>55</sup> Some commentators have suggested that the conservative "business unionism" typical of the AFL was

---

47. See *Local 560 III*, 780 F.2d at 278.

48. See, e.g., *United States v. Stockton*, 788 F.2d 210, 220 (4th Cir. 1986) (affirming local president's conviction for embezzling union assets).

49. See, e.g., N.Y. TASK FORCE, *supra* note 34 (cataloguing corruption and racketeering that plagues New York City's construction industry); PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION, *supra* note 14, at 33-70, 217-26 (documenting extensive racketeering in New York, New Jersey, and Miami); *Waterfront Corruption*, *supra* note 21 (investigation of influence and control organized crime exercises over unions in a number of east and gulf coast ports).

50. See, e.g., *Barnes & Windrem*, *supra* note 21, at 40-41; *Hotel Employees*, *supra* note 21; PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION, *supra* note 14, at 78-79, 152-62; P. TAFT, *supra* note 28, at 65. There is no question, however, that the Teamsters have been in a class by themselves when it comes to pension and welfare fund racketeering. Abuses of the Teamsters' giant Central States fund are well documented, see *infra* text accompanying notes 214-36, and from 1974 through 1981, former IBT President Roy Williams himself took bribes of \$1500 per month in exchange for arranging pension fund loans for Las Vegas casinos. See Trott, *Recent Developments in Criminal Labor Law*, 37 LAB. L.J. 131, 132 (1986). The late IBT President Jackie Presser also had a long history of questionable self-dealing in connection with Teamster funds. In the early 1960s, for example, he borrowed over \$1 million from the Central States fund, only to default on the loan several years later.

51. See *infra* notes 185-86 and accompanying text.

52. See *infra* text accompanying note 472.

53. See *infra* text accompanying note 460.

54. The best history of union corruption is J. HUTCHINSON, *supra* note 34; see also M. JOHNSON, *CRIME ON THE LABOR FRONT* (1950); H. SEIDMAN, *LABOR CZARS: A HISTORY OF LABOR RACKETEERING* (1938); P. TAFT, *supra* note 28, at 5-17, 45-70.

55. Compare, for example, the extensive corruption reported in such old AFL unions as the Teamsters, the International Longshoreman's Association, and building trades unions such as the Laborers, Operating Engineers, and Boilermakers, with the small amount of corruption found in

simply more susceptible to abuse than the more idealistic, politically progressive "social unionism" of the CIO.<sup>56</sup>

Other explanations focus on the common characteristics of the construction, garment, longshore, service, and trucking industries, where labor racketeering is most prevalent:

All of these industries are notable in some degree for small business units, high proportional labor costs, small profit margins, intensive competition, and a considerable rate of business failures. At least in the past the battle for survival was severe, with ethics an early casualty. Wages were a natural point of attack by employers who, alone or in concert, sought cheapness and stability by whatever means were available—coercion, bribery, or collaboration. Union officials used their economic power to private advantage against employers especially vulnerable to the strike.<sup>57</sup>

The relatively small scale corruption of amateur crooks—the "trade unionists with a flaw" that probably can be found in any union—should be distinguished from the more extensive operations of professional labor racketeers—"the proconsuls of the American underworld" who have had their greatest success infiltrating such unions as the Teamsters, Laborers, Hotel and Restaurant Employees, and east coast Longshoremens.<sup>58</sup> The often chaotic conditions in the industries served by these unions can create tempting opportunities for "the professional and violent stabilizer."<sup>59</sup>

---

such CIO unions as the Steelworkers and the United Auto Workers. See P. TAFT, *supra* note 28, at 1-37.

56. See, e.g., J. HUTCHINSON, *supra* note 34, at 371 ("Business unionism is not a mercenary creed, but neither is it much of a discipline. . . . [T]he commodity conception of trade unionism is a poor guide to ethics; the narrowness of its vision leaves too much to the imagination of the acquisitive and the weak."). But see P. TAFT, *supra* note 28, at 20-28 (arguing against Hutchinson's explanation).

57. J. HUTCHINSON, *supra* note 34, at 380. Hutchinson continued:

In contrast, the circumstances of the mass production industries have always been a hindrance to trade union corruption. These industries are large, highly centralized, stable, not savagely competitive, very much in the public eye, too big for the racketeers. The mass production unions . . . are typically organized into substantial locals; their members are grouped together in large numbers and close contact, better equipped to watch over the affairs of the union and to resist intimidation.

*Id.* at 381. See also N.Y. TASK FORCE, *supra* note 34, at 42-66.

58. J. HUTCHINSON, *supra* note 34, at 382.

59. *Id.* at 380. In the restaurant and trucking industries, organized crime has been an active force since its bootlegging activities during Prohibition. Indeed, the repeal of Prohibition was a major force in organized crime's infiltration of the labor movement. It cut off one of organized crime's largest sources of income and necessitated a search for new income. "Trade unions were an obvious target." Weinstein, *supra* note 32, at 403. In some industries, gangsters were actually invited in by labor leaders who needed the muscle that gangsters could provide in their battles with company goons or rival factions, and once in, the criminal elements tended to stay in. See J. HUTCHINSON, *supra* note 34, at 74-92.

Although certain segments of the labor movement suffer from corruption and the infiltration of organized crime, the entire labor movement is certainly no worse in this regard than other segments of society.<sup>60</sup> Indeed, employers often set the tone for labor racketeering. Consider the construction industry, for example:

Certainly the desire to eliminate competitive bidding initially must have come from the employer; and employers accustomed to giving kickbacks and rebates, to paying inspectors for systematically violating building codes . . . are not going to be reluctant to use the same methods in their labor relations. Where systematized racketeering exists, it will usually be found embodied in the entire system of carrying on a business or industry.<sup>61</sup>

But labor racketeering deserves our attention for reasons beyond consideration of its anticompetitive impact on the economy.<sup>62</sup> Since federal law is a major source of union power,<sup>63</sup> the public has a strong interest in a clean labor movement and in democratic unionism.<sup>64</sup> At their best, unions use that power to bring to the workplace not only improved wages and working conditions but also a level of industrial democracy and human dignity that is impossible to measure in dollars and cents.

---

60. For an argument that the extent of union corruption and labor racketeering has been greatly exaggerated, see D. ELBAOR & L. GOLD, *supra* note 20, at 2, 40-43.

61. P. TAFT, *supra* note 28, at 33.

62. See N.Y. TASK FORCE, *supra* note 34; PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION, *supra* note 14; Reuter, *Racketeers as Cartel Organizers*, in THE POLITICS AND ECONOMICS OF ORGANIZED CRIME (H. Alexander & G. Caiden eds. 1985).

63. For example, subsection 9(a) of the National Labor Relations Act, 29 U.S.C. § 159(a) (1982), gives unions selected by a majority of the workers in a bargaining unit the exclusive authority to represent all those workers in collective bargaining.

64. The relationship between autocratic unionism and corrupt unionism was recognized by Congress when it passed the Labor-Management Reporting and Disclosure Act of 1959. As Senator McClellan stated during the debates over the Act:

I do not believe that racketeering, corruption, abuse [sic] of power, and other improper practices on the part of some labor organizations can be, or ever will be, prevented until and unless the Congress of the United States has the wisdom and the courage to enact laws prescribing minimum standards of democratic process . . . for the administration of internal union affairs.

105 CONG. REC. 6471 (1959), reprinted in 2 NLRB, LEGISLATIVE HISTORY OF THE LABOR-MANAGEMENT REPORTING AND DISCLOSURE ACT OF 1959, at 1098 (1959) [hereinafter LMRDA LEGISLATIVE HISTORY].

At one time commentators attempting to minimize the connection between autocracy and corruption could point to the absence of corruption during John L. Lewis's autocratic reign as president of the United Mine Workers. See J. HUTCHINSON, *supra* note 34, at 373; P. TAFT, *supra* note 28, at 29-30. That example now fails, however, since the UMW under Lewis' successor, Tony Boyle, was exposed as suffering from terrible corruption. Indeed, Boyle was eventually convicted of ordering the brutal murders of reform candidate Jock Yablonski and his family in a futile effort to maintain his hold on the UMW. For accounts of Boyle's role in Yablonski's murder, see J. FINLEY, THE CORRUPT KINGDOM: THE RISE AND FALL OF THE UNITED MINE WORKERS 255-79 (1972); B. HUME, DEATH AND THE MINES: REBELLION AND MURDER IN THE UNITED MINE WORKERS 240-59 (1971).

Equally important, unions provide a vital, collective voice for workers in the political arena.<sup>65</sup> These functions of unionism are incompatible with labor racketeering, and a labor movement plagued with corruption is one which the public may not tolerate indefinitely.<sup>66</sup>

### III. KEEPING ITS OWN HOUSE CLEAN: THE LABOR MOVEMENT'S INTERNAL REMEDIES

The frustrations of trying to win a seemingly endless legal war against labor racketeering have generated an infatuation with RICO trusteeships in law enforcement circles. But even their strongest proponents agree that RICO trusteeships should be used only as a last resort. This view is in keeping with a central tenet of federal labor policy: unions and their members should have ample opportunities to resolve their problems internally before the courts interfere.<sup>67</sup> The justifications for this policy are threefold: first, to prevent unnecessary governmental interference with the affairs of private organizations; second, to promote responsible union self-government by providing union officials of higher authority the opportunity to oversee, and where necessary to correct, the conduct of lower level union officials; and finally, to conserve judicial resources, since disputes resolved internally need not be brought to

---

65. See Goldberg, Book Review, 84 MICH. L. REV. 1063, 1077-78 (1986) (reviewing R. FREEMAN & J. MEDOFF, *WHAT DO UNIONS DO?* (1984)); Hartley, *The Framework of Democracy in Union Government*, 32 CATH. U.L. REV. 13, 54-61 (1982).

66. Cf. Summers, *The Public Interest in Union Democracy*, 53 NW. U.L. REV. 610 (1958).

67. See, e.g., *Clayton v. UAW*, 451 U.S. 679, 696 (1981) (plaintiff in hybrid duty of fair representation/section 301 action must exhaust internal union remedies where such remedies can result in reactivation of plaintiff's grievance or the award of complete relief); Landrum-Griffin Act § 101(a)(4), 29 U.S.C. § 411(a)(4) (1982) (authorizing courts to require union members to exhaust internal union remedies for up to four months before bringing suit against their unions); *id.* § 402(a)(1), (2), 29 U.S.C. § 482(a)(1), (2) (1982) (requiring union members to exhaust internal union remedies for up to three months before seeking relief through the Department of Labor for violations of the fair election provisions of the Landrum-Griffin Act); *id.* § 501(b), 29 U.S.C. § 501(b) (1982) (requiring union members to request their officers to take appropriate steps to remedy officer breaches of fiduciary duties before seeking such relief in the courts); cf. *Republic Steel Corp. v. Maddox*, 379 U.S. 650, 659 (1965) (employee alleging a breach of a collective bargaining agreement must exhaust contractual remedies before bringing suit under section 301 of Labor-Management Relations Act, 29 U.S.C. § 185).

However, exhaustion requirements are not universally imposed and are subject to a number of important exceptions where they are present. See, e.g., *NLRB v. Marine and Shipbuilding Workers Local 22*, 391 U.S. 418, 428 (1968) (exhaustion of internal union remedies not required before union can be charged with unfair labor practice); *Semancik v. United Mine Workers*, 466 F.2d 144, 150-51 (3d Cir. 1972) (exhaustion requirements can be waived to avoid irreparable harm to plaintiffs or where exhaustion would be futile because the appeals structure is inadequate, or controlled by those to whom plaintiffs are opposed); cf. Fox & Sonenthal, *Section 301 and the Exhaustion of Intra-Union Appeals: A Misbegotten Marriage*, 128 U. PA. L. REV. 989, 1034-35 (1980) (arguing against strict exhaustion requirements in duty of fair representation litigation).

court.<sup>68</sup> Before focusing on structural remedies such as trusteeships, therefore, an examination of the nature and effectiveness of the labor movement's own remedies for union corruption is appropriate.<sup>69</sup>

*A. Discipline of Corrupt Officers and Members and Damage Actions for the Recovery of Embezzled Union Funds*

Once corruption is detected, the union itself, if its officers and membership are willing, can remedy isolated or small scale instances of corruption.<sup>70</sup> For example, a union can bring charges of violating the union's constitution against an official who embezzles from the union treasury. If a union tribunal finds the official guilty, it can remove her from office and suspend or expel her from the union's membership.<sup>71</sup>

---

68. See, e.g., *Falsetti v. Local 2026, United Mine Workers*, 400 Pa. 145, 161 A.2d 882 (1960); S. REP. NO. 187, 86th Cong., 1st Sess. 7 (1959), reprinted in LMRDA LEGISLATIVE HISTORY, *supra* note 64, at 397, 403; Vorenberg, *Exhaustion of Intraunion Remedies*, 2 LAB. L.J. 487 (1951). An earlier rationale for exhaustion was that union constitutions containing such requirements were contractually binding on the unions' members. See, e.g., *Wilson v. Miller*, 194 Tenn. 390, 396, 250 S.W.2d 575, 577 (1952). However, like contracts of adhesion, such agreements are not always enforceable.

69. To understand the operation of internal union remedies, one must have some knowledge of the three-part structure into which most of the labor movement fits. At the bottom is the local union, typically representing the workers in a single workplace or in a number of similar workplaces in one city or region. The vast majority of union locals are chartered by and are essentially subdivisions of a parent union organized on a national basis. These national unions, or "Internationals" as they are often called when they include locals in Canada, comprise the second major component of the labor movement. National unions often exercise extensive control over the structure, activities, and even the very existence of their affiliated locals. Finally, most national unions, with some important exceptions, are affiliated with the American Federation of Labor and Congress of Industrial Organizations. The AFL-CIO is a loose, voluntary federation; each member national union remains an autonomous organization in control of its own affairs. See generally M. ESTEY, *THE UNIONS: STRUCTURE, DEVELOPMENT AND MANAGEMENT* 43-54 (3d ed. 1981); J. WALLIHAN, *UNION GOVERNMENT AND ORGANIZATION* 86-175 (1985).

70. Of course, detecting the corruption in the first place may not be easy. Some assistance to the rank-and-file is provided by title II of the Landrum-Griffin Act, which requires labor organizations, and some union officers, employees, and employers to file annual financial reports with the Department of Labor. Landrum-Griffin Act §§ 201-03, 29 U.S.C. §§ 431-433 (1982). These reports are available to the public, *id.* § 205, 29 U.S.C. § 435 (1982), and for just cause, a union member is entitled to inspect the union's books, records, and accounts in order to verify the union's financial reports. *Id.* § 201(c), 29 U.S.C. § 431(c) 1982. The standard for determining just cause for such an examination of the union's books is minimal, and members who successfully sue to enforce their right of inspection are entitled to attorneys' fees. *Mallick v. International Bhd. of Elec. Workers*, 749 F.2d 771 (D.C. Cir. 1984).

71. Any labor organization's procedures and grounds for disciplining union officers or members must be spelled out in the organization's constitution or bylaws, Landrum Griffin Act § 201(a)(5)(H)(I), 29 U.S.C. § 431(a)(5)(H)(I) (1982), and disciplinary proceedings (other than, in some cases, removing an officer from his or her post) must comply with the safeguards against improper disciplinary action contained in section 101(a)(5) of the Act, 29 U.S.C. § 411(a)(5) (1982). See generally M. MALIN, *INDIVIDUAL RIGHTS WITHIN THE UNION* 92-106 (1988) (collecting cases defining section 101(a)(5)'s scope). The sometimes more limited protections afforded to union officers were addressed by the Supreme Court in *Sheet Metal Workers Int'l. v. Lynn*, 109 S.Ct. 639,

The union also can use its disciplinary proceedings to obtain restitution of the embezzled funds by imposing a fine on the guilty party equal to the amount stolen.<sup>72</sup>

Alternatively, a union might seek damages from corrupt officers through a common law tort action or, in appropriate cases, treble damages and attorneys' fees through the civil provisions of the RICO statute.<sup>73</sup> These court actions are particularly appropriate when union officials have taken payoffs from corrupt employers, because the employers involved are equally guilty and also should be held accountable. However, determining an appropriate measure of damages in such cases can be complicated. A natural starting point would be the dollar amount of the illegal payoffs, since that sum represents the cost to the employer of buying off union representation that properly belonged to the union's membership. But since payoffs typically cost employers less than an honest labor relations policy would (why else make the payoffs?), actual losses to the union, in terms of a reduced reputation for effectiveness, and to the union's membership, in terms of lost grievances and smaller wage and benefit packages, generally exceed the payoffs. Therefore, that starting figure should be subject to a reasonable multiplier appropriate to the facts of any given case.

In situations in which union officials refuse to authorize such lawsuits against their corrupt colleagues, union members can initiate the litigation themselves, on their union's behalf, in the union equivalent of shareholder derivative actions, pursuant to title V of the Landrum-Griffin Act.<sup>74</sup> Whether a treble damages claim under civil RICO can be piggybacked onto a title V action against a union officer for breach of his fiduciary duties is as yet unanswered. The doctrine of *in pari materia*, that two statutes addressing a common problem should be interpreted in

---

645 (1989) (elected local union officials may not be discharged by international for exercising free speech rights), and *Finnegan v. Leu*, 456 U.S. 431 (1982) (union officers appointed by previous president may be discharged by newly-elected president). See generally Levy, *Legal Responses to Rank-and-File Dissent: Restrictions on Union Officer Autonomy*, 30 BUFFALO L. REV. 663 (1981); Pope, *Free Speech Rights of Union Officers Under the Labor-Management Reporting and Disclosure Act*, 18 HARV. C.R.-C.L. L. REV. 525 (1983).

In addition to the statutory remedies provided by Landrum-Griffin, improperly disciplined union members or officers can also resort to common law remedies, which the Act does not preempt. Landrum Griffin Act §§ 103, 603(a), 29 U.S.C. §§ 413, 523(a) (1982). For a study of such remedies, see Summers, *The Law of Union Discipline: What the Courts Do In Fact*, 70 YALE L.J. 175, 222-23 (1960).

72. If necessary, collection of such fines can be compelled through a common law contract action, since the union's constitution comprises a contract between the union and the offending member. See *NLRB v. Boeing Co.*, 412 U.S. 67, 75-76 (1973).

73. See *infra* text accompanying notes 246-56.

74. § 501(b), 29 U.S.C. § 501(b) (1982). See generally M. MALIN, *supra* note 71, at 315-27 (describing procedures for filing section 501(b) action).

a manner that furthers the effectiveness of both,<sup>75</sup> suggests that courts should recognize such a "hybrid RICO/section 501 action."<sup>76</sup>

### B. *Voting the Rascals Out*

When members of the public hear tales about Teamsters leaders such as Jimmy Hoffa, Jackie Presser, and Tony Provenzano, they often ask why the members don't simply vote the rascals out. After all, that is just what rank-and-file miners did to the corrupt Tony Boyle regime in the United Mine Workers (UMW) seventeen years ago.<sup>77</sup> The failure of the membership to take such action in the Teamsters, Laborers, and other unions is sometimes viewed as a sign that the rank-and-file like things just the way they are in their unions, corruption and all.

At times, that assumption may hold a grain of truth. Hoffa, for example, participated in the looting of union treasuries and pension funds, but he was also a genuinely effective and charismatic labor leader who delivered substantially improved wages, benefits, and working conditions to the bulk of his membership.<sup>78</sup> Jackie Presser, on the other hand, presided over a shrinking union membership with diminishing wages and deteriorating working conditions,<sup>79</sup> and his difficulty in obtaining rank-and-file approval of the contracts he negotiated suggests that he probably would not have fared as well as Hoffa in a membership referendum.<sup>80</sup>

Unfortunately, we will never know, for the Teamsters' membership has never had a chance to vote for Hoffa or for any of the men who succeeded him—Frank Fitzsimmons, Roy Williams, Jackie Presser, or William McCarthy. Instead, convention delegates—most of whom are already part of the union power structure—elect the national officers of the Teamsters and many other national unions. Entrenched national administrations can manipulate some of these electoral systems, like the

---

75. See R. DICKERSON, *THE INTERPRETATION AND APPLICATION OF STATUTES* 233 (1975).

76. See *infra* text accompanying notes 333-37.

77. See P. CLARK, *THE MINERS' FIGHT FOR DEMOCRACY* 25-31 (1981).

78. See Raskin, *Why They Cheer For Hoffa*, N.Y. Times Nov. 9, 1958 (Magazine). For discussions of Hoffa's effectiveness at the bargaining table, see R. JAMES & E. JAMES, *supra* note 2, at 143-94; Sloane, *Collective Bargaining in Trucking: Prelude to a National Contract*, 19 INDUS. & LAB. REL. REV. 21 (1965).

79. Under Presser's leadership, the Teamsters pioneered the use of unpopular "two-tiered" contracts and granted wage concessions to even the most profitable of Teamster employers, such as the United Parcel Service. See, e.g., Master, *Teamsters President Proposes Cut-Rate Pay for Recalled Workers and New Hires*, LABOR NOTES, July 1983, at 3; *UPS Members Reject, IBT Imposes Contract*, CONVOY DISPATCH, Oct. 1987, at 1.

80. See, e.g., *Teamsters Are Said to Scrap a Rule on Two-Thirds Vote*, N.Y. Times, Oct. 21, 1988, at A14, col. 5; *Members: 94,086, Presser: 13,082*, CONVOY DISPATCH, Oct. 1983, at 1; *UPS Members Reject, IBT Imposes Contract*, CONVOY DISPATCH, Oct. 1987, at 1.

Teamsters', to drastically reduce, if not eliminate, the prospects for successful challenges to incumbent officers at the national level.<sup>81</sup>

Incumbents also have a powerful advantage in direct membership elections of national officers.<sup>82</sup> The victory of the Miners for Democracy reform slate in the UMW election of 1972 is the great counter-example, of course, but even that victory came only in a U.S. Department of Labor supervised election that was virtually compelled by the brutal murders of an earlier reform candidate and his family on the orders of then-UMW president Tony Boyle.<sup>83</sup> In too many other cases, either the cumbersome enforcement procedures of the Landrum-Griffin Act's election provisions, or the Labor Department's passive approach to enforcement, stymies reform challengers who seek Labor Department help in assuring fair elections.<sup>84</sup>

Union reformers traditionally have had much greater success at the local level than at the national. There, the democratic reforms imposed by the Landrum-Griffin Act have been most effective in furthering one of the statute's principal purposes: empowering the rank-and-file to clean up corrupt unions themselves.<sup>85</sup> But as the Local 560 case illustrates, labor racketeers can sometimes nip opposition threats in the bud by retaliating economically, and if necessary physically, against rank-and-file dissidents.<sup>86</sup> The right to run for office and the right to obtain Labor Department assistance in assuring a fair election are of little help when potential reform candidates and their supporters are too intimidated even to mount a campaign.

### C. *Intra-Union Trusteeships*

When the levels of corruption and racketeering in a union local make reform by a local's own members unlikely, the parent international can intervene with a very powerful and effective device for cleaning

---

81. See J. EDELSTEIN & M. WARNER, *COMPARATIVE UNION DEMOCRACY* 72-80 (1975). For a more detailed description and critique of the Teamster electoral system, see *infra* notes 588-93 and accompanying text.

82. See James, *Union Democracy and the LMRDA: Autocracy and Insurgency in National Union Elections*, 13 HARV. C.R.-C.L. L. REV. 247 (1978).

83. See P. CLARK, *supra* note 77, at 26. Another important distinction between the UMW and the IBT, for example, is that those running the Boyle machine, corrupt and brutal though it was, were amateurs in comparison to the mafia figures who have infiltrated the Teamsters.

84. See D. McLAUGHLIN & A. SCHOOMAKER, *THE LANDRUM-GRIFFIN ACT AND UNION DEMOCRACY* 48-50 (1979); James, *supra* note 82, at 294-313; Rauh, *LMRDA—Enforce It or Repeal It*, 5 GA. L. REV. 643, 659-66 (1971).

85. See 105 CONG. REC. 6478 (1959), *reprinted in* LMRDA LEGISLATIVE HISTORY, *supra* note 64, at 1098, 1102, 1105 (remarks of Senator McClellan).

86. See *supra* text accompanying notes 46-47.

house in the local:<sup>87</sup> the intra-union trusteeship. Typically, the international will remove all local officers from their posts and will appoint its own trustee to run the local's affairs until the problems necessitating the trusteeship have been resolved. The union will then hold new elections of local officers and the governance of the local will be returned to its members.

Thus, if the local's officers have been abusing the union's treasury, the trustee can impose more responsible fiscal policies; if the officers have been taking payoffs from employers to ignore contract violations, the trustee can begin handling grievances more aggressively; if dispatchers in a local's hiring hall have been taking bribes to allocate work assignments, the trustee can implement a firm "first in, first out" dispatch policy; if the local's officers have been negotiating sweetheart contracts with employers, the trustee can notify those employers that negotiations for future contracts will be legitimate and at arm's length. Indeed, if the trustee can prove that existing contracts are the product of fraud, bribery, or other illegal conduct, she may be able to have them nullified so that legitimate collective bargaining can commence earlier than would otherwise be possible.<sup>88</sup> Further, on behalf of the local, the trustee can initiate litigation pursuant to the Landrum-Griffin Act, RICO, and common law causes of action in order to recover damages for the harm suffered by the local and its members at the hands of the local's former officers and their corrupt management counterparts.

The effectiveness of trusteeships as a remedy for union corruption and labor racketeering, however, depends on the willingness of the labor movement's national leaders to impose them. Most national unions, which are basically untainted by corruption and determined to stay that way, have leadership that is committed to eradicating corrupt practices. Unfortunately, and not coincidentally, those national unions with the greatest need to resort to trusteeships to expunge racketeer influences at the local level often have been infiltrated at the national level as well.

---

87. The Landrum-Griffin Act defines a trusteeship as "any . . . method of supervision or control whereby a labor organization suspends the autonomy otherwise available to a subordinate body under its constitution or bylaws." 29 U.S.C. § 402(h) (1982). See generally J. BELLACE & A. BERKOWITZ, *THE LANDRUM-GRIFFIN ACT: TWENTY YEARS OF FEDERAL PROTECTION OF UNION MEMBERS' RIGHTS* 98-150 (1979); M. MALIN, *supra* note 71, at 175-204.

88. Cf. 1 A. CORBIN, *CORBIN ON CONTRACTS* § 6 (2d ed. 1963) (contract induced by fraud is voidable by defrauded party); 6A *id.* §§ 1455 (bargain made with purpose or effect of defrauding or in violation of a fiduciary relationship is voidable by the defrauded party); 12 S. WILLISTON, *A TREATISE ON THE LAW OF CONTRACTS* §§ 1455A, 1532 (3d ed. 1970) (rescission of contracts obtained through fraud and contracts intended to defraud or injure third parties). See also *Pioneer Bus Co.*, 140 N.L.R.B. 54 (1962) (contract bar rules cannot be used to shield contracts that discriminate between blacks and whites); *Paragon Prods. Corp.*, 134 N.L.R.B. 662 (1961) (contract bar rules cannot be used to shield contracts that contain illegal union security clauses).

For example, eight years before federal prosecutors succeeded in obtaining a judicially-imposed RICO trusteeship over Tony Provenzano's thoroughly corrupt Teamsters Local 560, rank-and-file Teamsters formally petitioned the Teamsters International to impose a trusteeship of its own. Their request fell on deaf ears.<sup>89</sup>

#### D. *Other Intra-Union Controls Over Local Unions*

Short of an outright takeover through trusteeship, national unions typically have a myriad of subtle and not so subtle ways to influence their locals. These might include veto power over proposed amendments to the local's bylaws, authority to resolve jurisdictional disputes between sister locals, the ability to grant or withhold strike authorization or strike benefits, and the authority to control the higher levels of contractual grievance procedures.<sup>90</sup> Through these devices, a national union sometimes can undermine membership support for a corrupt but politically entrenched local leader by reducing his effectiveness in collective bargaining or contract enforcement.<sup>91</sup>

A national union also might order the merger of a corrupt local into one or more of its sister locals, in an effort to dilute and eventually eliminate the local's problems. On the other hand, if the international believes that the prospects for cleaning up one of its locals is particularly hopeless, it might revoke the local's charter. The international could then charter a new local to assume the old local's jurisdiction; alternatively, it could simply write off the lost members as a sacrifice necessary to prevent the corruption that plagues the expelled local from infecting other parts of the union. The expelled local would probably dissolve, but it could try

---

89. See Goldberg, *Federal Suit Seeks Trusteeship Over N.J. Teamsters Local 560*, UNION DEMOCRACY REV., Dec. 1982, at 9; *Bid By Teamster Local*, N.Y. Times, June 16, 1978, at B24, col. 6.

It also should be noted that trusteeships are two-edged swords that can be abused by a union's national leadership in order to stifle dissent and democratic unionism at the local level. See, e.g., Perm. Subcomm. on Investigations, Comm. on Governmental Affairs, Hotel Employees & Restaurant Employees International Union, S. REP. NO. 403-14, 98th Cong., 2d Sess. 47-60 (1984). Title III of the Landrum-Griffin Act therefore prohibits a national union from imposing a trusteeship unless it does so with a modicum of procedural fairness and for legitimate purposes under the statute. However, title III's broad declaration of acceptable purposes for which trusteeships can be imposed, combined with the provision's eighteen-month presumption of validity when the title's procedural requirements are satisfied, allow many abusive trusteeships to pass statutory muster. See Note, *Title III of the Labor-Management Relations and Disclosure Act: For Greater Judicial Protection of Union Democracy and Local Autonomy*, 9 J. CORP. L. 271, 295 (1984).

90. See, e.g., TEAMSTERS CONST. art. VI, § 4; *id.* art. XII, §§ 4, 5, 21 (1986); National Master Freight Agreement art. 8, § 1(a) (adopted April, 1985) (principal contract between the IBT and many unionized trucking and freight industry employers).

91. On the other hand, where corruption has reached a union's national level, these means of influencing local affairs can be abused for purposes of undermining the positions of honest and reform-minded local officers who may be potential challengers to the union's corrupt national leadership.

to survive as an independent local, or it might obtain a charter from a different national union more tolerant of corruption.<sup>92</sup>

### E. *Public Review Boards*

A fundamental problem with all of the internal union remedies discussed thus far is that they usually operate in the context of union governments that have not institutionalized the checks and balances associated with the separation of powers.<sup>93</sup> A union's legislative functions are, at least in theory, performed by its conventions at the national level and membership meetings at the local level, and the union's executive functions are carried out by its elected and appointed officers and staff.<sup>94</sup> But in most unions, no third branch of government exists: the judicial functions are generally handled at the "trial" level by *ad hoc* hearing tribunals comprised of officers or members, and at the "appellate" level they are reviewed by the union's executive board or national convention.<sup>95</sup>

As a consequence, the executive officers of the union, particularly the international hierarchy, have the power not only to execute the law of the union but also to interpret it, thus disregarding the notion that in a democratic government "[t]he executive must rule not only *by* law . . . . [I]t must rule *under* law."<sup>96</sup> Because internal appellate review is usually

---

92. As alternatives to imposing a trusteeship, either of these approaches has an advantage for the national union in that the provisions of title III of the Landrum-Griffin Act need not be complied with in most cases. See, e.g., *Parks v. International Bd. of Elec. Workers*, 314 F.2d 886, 924 (4th Cir. 1963) (where revocation of charter was not used as means of evading title III's trusteeship provisions, title III not applicable); UNION TRUSTEESHIPS: REPORT OF THE SECRETARY OF LABOR TO THE CONGRESS UPON THE OPERATION OF TITLE III OF THE LABOR-MANAGEMENT REPORTING AND DISCLOSURE ACT 33-34 (1962) (revocation of a charter does not create a trusteeship). Unfortunately, this gap in the Act's coverage sometimes can result in the abuse of mergers or charter revocations for purposes of political gerrymandering. An unscrupulous national leadership, for example, might orchestrate the mergers of locals in order to eliminate the local power bases of political rivals within the union.

93. See Brooks, *Impartial Public Review of Internal Union Disputes: Experiment in Democratic Self-Discipline*, 22 OHIO ST. L. J. 64, 71-73 (1961); Oberer, *Voluntary Impartial Review of Labor: Some Reflections*, 58 MICH. L. REV. 55, 58-60 (1959).

94. In practice, however, the distinction between the legislative and executive branches of union government often breaks down, with the executive branch holding the dominant position. See Levy, *supra* note 71, at 673.

95. See, e.g., TEAMSTERS CONST. art. XIX, §§ 1, 2 (1986).

96. Oberer, *supra* note 93, at 60. Even when the union's tribunal of last resort is the convention, the union's hierarchy usually controls the outcome. For example, the period between conventions may be as long as five years, and in that period many grievances will become moot. Thus, for many aggrieved union members, the last *effective* form of internal appellate review will remain with the union's officers. Moreover, the substantive reviews of appeals that do make it all the way to the convention are often handled by a convention committee appointed for that purpose by the national union president or executive board. Finally, a majority of the delegates to most union conventions are already officials at some level in the union's hierarchy, and they may be vulnerable to pressure

available before any of the union remedies discussed in this section are given final effect, the absence of a separate union judiciary means that those remedies will only be as effective as the union's top leadership will allow them to be.<sup>97</sup>

In response to this dilemma, the United Auto Workers (UAW) and a handful of other unions have created semi-independent "Public Review Boards" (PRB) to serve as their "supreme courts" for intra-union grievances.<sup>98</sup> The most successful of these, established by the UAW in 1957, contains seven impartial members appointed from positions outside the union by the International President. Except for its funding, the PRB maintains complete independence from the union hierarchy; it has its own staff, and its offices are located in a building separate from other union offices.<sup>99</sup>

The UAW's PRB has broad authority to hear appeals from individual union members or from subordinate bodies within the union dealing with internal union matters other than the union's collective bargaining policies.<sup>100</sup> While most PRB rulings have affirmed executive board decisions, the PRB has overruled the executive board to void fraudulent elections of local officers, has overturned questionable trusteeships, and has

---

from the top to vote the party line. *See generally* Craypo, *The National Union Convention as an Internal Appeal Tribunal*, 22 INDUS. & LAB. REL. REV. 487 (1969).

97. By the same token, the abuse of these union remedies—such as the expulsion of union dissidents on trumped up charges or the imposition of intra-union trusteeships for illegitimate purposes—may continue unchecked unless challenged in the courts.

98. The concept was first advanced by Professor Clyde Summers in a report he drafted for the American Civil Liberties Union. ACLU, *DEMOCRACY AND LABOR UNIONS: A REPORT AND STATEMENT OF POLICY* (1952). The first public review board was established by the Upholsterers' International in 1953, but it was never very active. Although similar efforts in such other unions as the Packinghouse Workers, the Pulp and Paper Workers, and the American Federation of Teachers have had mixed reviews, the UAW's Public Review Board is widely considered a success. *See generally* J. HUTCHINSON, *supra* note 34, at 375-78; J. STIEBER, W. OBERER & M. HARRINGTON, *DEMOCRACY AND PUBLIC REVIEW: AN ANALYSIS OF THE UAW PUBLIC REVIEW BOARD* (1960); Brooks, *supra* note 93; *Review Boards: Due Process vs. Power in Union Trial Procedure*, UNION DEMOCRACY REV., Winter 1973, at 1. For a discussion of efforts to establish an internal review board within the State, County and Municipal Employees Union, see Ames, *The Rise of the AFSCME Judicial Panel*, UNION DEMOCRACY REV., Apr. 1982, at 6.

99. UNITED AUTOMOBILE, AEROSPACE AND AGRICULTURAL IMPLEMENT WORKERS OF AMERICA CONST. art. 32, §§ 2, 9 (1986). Appointments to the PRB must be approved by the International Executive Board and ratified by the Convention. Members serve three-year terms (the period between Conventions) and cannot be removed from office until their terms expire. Mid-term replacements, when vacancies arise, are appointed by the International President from a list of names submitted by the remaining members of the PRB. Some of the more distinguished PRB members over the years have included former federal judge and Solicitor General Wade McCree, former Secretary of Labor W. Willard Wirtz, historian Henry Steele Commager, and former president of the University of Michigan Robben Fleming. Klein, *The United Auto Workers' Public Review Board*, UNION DEMOCRACY REV., Winter 1973, at 2.

100. UNITED AUTOMOBILE, AEROSPACE AND AGRICULTURAL IMPLEMENT WORKERS OF AMERICAN CONST. art. 32, § 3; *id.* art. 33, §§ 1-2, 3(f). The PRB nevertheless has jurisdiction over

ordered reconsideration of improperly adopted local bylaw amendments.<sup>101</sup> More frequently, the PRB has reversed unfair or retaliatory disciplinary proceedings brought against dissident members, and has upheld the right of rank-and-file members to file charges against their officers.<sup>102</sup> The PRB has been successful not only as a union court of last resort, but also "as a combination complaint department, inspector general, and conciliation service," and its existence has, at the very least, encouraged the union hierarchy "to pay scrupulous attention to the requirements of procedure in a given situation."<sup>103</sup>

In spite of this success—or perhaps because of it—the public review board concept has not met wide acceptance. This is its greatest failure.<sup>104</sup>

#### F. *The Federation's Role*

A fundamental principle of the old AFL was that each national union had complete sovereignty over its internal affairs. As one union leader critical of that approach stated, "Autonomy was so sacred that the worst crooks could wrap themselves into a union charter and use it as a license for industrial piracy."<sup>105</sup> The merger of the AFL and the CIO in 1955 did not affect this autonomy principle, and a common assumption is that the AFL-CIO may simply be too loose a federation to play a significant role in cleaning up corrupt affiliates.

However, as the AFL and the CIO demonstrated separately and together during the 1950s, the AFL-CIO can take some steps when it has

---

some aspects of contract enforcement, such as union misconduct during grievance handling. See Klein, *Enforcement of the Right to Fair Representation: Alternative Forums*, in *THE DUTY OF FAIR REPRESENTATION* 97, 103 (J. McKelvey ed. 1977).

101. See, e.g., *UAW Review Board Voids Fraudulent Election*, *UNION DEMOCRACY REV.*, May 1986, at 9; *UAW Review Board Voids Trusteeship*, *UNION DEMOCRACY REV.*, July 1987, at 6; *The UAW Review Board: Part of the Record*, *UNION DEMOCRACY REV.*, Apr. 1982, at 2, 5 (detailing selected cases in which the PRB acted to overturn international executive board).

102. See, e.g., J. STIEBER, W. OBERER, & M. HARRINGTON, *supra* note 98, at 14-15, *Public Review Board Acts to Uphold UAW's Democratic Tradition*, *UNION DEMOCRACY REV.*, April 1982, at 1.

103. J. STIEBER, W. OBERER & M. HARRINGTON, *supra* note 98, at 19, 59. PRB recommendations also have led directly to improvements in the UAW's ethical practices codes. See *UAW Strengthens Its Ethical Practices Codes*, *UNION DEMOCRACY REV.*, July 1986, at 7.

104. An executive director of the UAW's PRB has suggested that PRB's may work best only in those unions that need them the least:

In order for the institution to work at all, it must operate within a framework of basic democratic guarantees . . . . I have long since concluded that the institution could not effectively operate if faced with an implacable opposition on the part of the Union's leadership . . . . It would be easy for union officialdom, simply by withholding key bits of information and data, to thwart the effective operation of independent review.

Klein, *supra* note 99, at 2.

105. D. DUBINSKY & A. RASKIN, *DAVID DUBINSKY: A LIFE WITH LABOR* 156 (1977).

the will to act. The Federation's most important source of leverage over its affiliates is its power to suspend or expel them from membership, and that power has been quite effective against some unions. For example, in 1949 and 1950, the CIO expelled eleven unions for alleged Communist domination; soon after, nine of the eleven had either gone under or had been absorbed by rival unions.<sup>106</sup> Corruption replaced communism on center stage a few years later, and the AFL-CIO successfully expelled the corrupt Bakery and Confectionary Workers International Union in 1957, chartering a new American Bakery and Confectionary Workers Union which assumed control over many of the expelled union's locals and members. Eventually, the remnants of the older union cleansed its ranks, and the two unions merged.<sup>107</sup>

On the other hand, expulsions of the International Longshoremen's Association (ILA) and the Teamsters were total failures, demonstrating that exile from the house of labor is not necessarily an effective remedy against labor racketeering. In 1953, following dramatic revelations by the New York State Crime Commission of corruption reaching the highest levels of the ILA, the AFL expelled the ILA and, with no lasting success, attempted to organize a rival International Brotherhood of Longshoremen (IBL) to displace the ILA from the New York waterfront.<sup>108</sup> The ILA defeated the IBL in a series of bitterly contested National Labor Relations Board (NLRB) elections, and by late 1959 the AFL-CIO invited the ILA to reaffiliate.<sup>109</sup> Similarly, the Teamsters union seems to have suffered few ill effects from its thirty-year exile from the Federation, which began after Hoffa's election in 1957 and ended anticlimactically in 1987.<sup>110</sup>

These failures, however, do not mean that the AFL-CIO is totally powerless to combat corruption in its affiliates. Many affiliates, particularly the smaller ones, do not relish the prospect of survival on their own.

---

106. C. LARROWE, HARRY BRIDGES: THE RISE AND FALL OF RADICAL LABOR IN THE U.S. 325 (2d ed. 1972). Whatever one's opinion of the labor movement's post-war purge of the left, it is difficult to deny its effectiveness, although the rampant anti-communist hysteria of the period certainly facilitated that effectiveness. See generally D. CAUTE, THE GREAT FEAR: THE ANTI-COMMUNIST PURGE UNDER TRUMAN AND EISENHOWER (1978).

107. See J. HUTCHINSON, *supra* note 34, at 320-24; P. TAFT, *supra* note 28, at 58, 61.

108. See V. JENSEN, STRIFE ON THE WATERFRONT: THE PORT OF NEW YORK SINCE 1945, at 95-135 (1974). In a last-minute bid to avoid expulsion, the ILA offered to submit to a receivership so that it could reform itself under AFL supervision. *Id.* at 111. It is interesting to speculate whether that route would have been any more effective than the AFL's futile expulsion of the ILA.

109. See *id.* at 241. The invitation to reaffiliate was apparently made in part to head off the formation of a rival labor federation comprised of the recently expelled Teamsters, the west coast International Longshoremen and Warehousemen Union (ILWU), and the ILA. See *id.* at 229-30. (The ILWU had been expelled from the CIO in 1950 because of its allegedly Communist leadership. C. LARROWE, *supra* note 106, at 323-25).

110. See Matlack, *Taking on the Teamsters*, 19 NAT'L J. 2782 (1987).

For example, during the same period in which the ILA and IBT expulsions were failing, the fear of expulsion and its consequences led the Distillery Workers, the Allied Industrial Workers, the United Textile Workers, and the Jewelry Workers to accept something resembling Federation "trusteeships": each union was placed on probationary status, during which time the Federation appointed "monitors" to supervise the affairs of the unions and assist in the elimination of corruption.<sup>111</sup>

The AFL-CIO also might fight corruption both in its affiliates and in unaffiliated unions by considering comparative levels of corruption in competing unions when resolving jurisdictional disputes, by providing financial or technical support for reformers in corrupt unions, or by refusing to honor the picket lines or otherwise lend support to the activities of certain "outlaw" unions that could be placed on a "boycott" list. These approaches, however, would constitute major departures from longstanding AFL-CIO practice, and—given the political realities in a Federation that recently welcomed back the Teamsters without even a word about Teamster corruption—they are unlikely to be tried anytime soon.

Indeed, the AFL-CIO's current indifference to the problem of corruption within its ranks is typified by the fact that its ethical practice codes, adopted with great fanfare in the 1950s, are now out of print within the Federation. The ethical practices committee established to enforce them has been dormant for decades.<sup>112</sup>

#### IV. LEGAL AUTHORITY FOR THE JUDICIALLY SUPERVISED REFORM OF LABOR UNIONS

Internal union remedies have proven inadequate to eliminate the corruption and racketeering that has plagued some segments of the labor movement for decades. Countless criminal prosecutions and civil suits for routine injunctive relief<sup>113</sup> or damages against corrupt union officials and their management counterparts also have proved ineffective. Such

---

111. See J. HUTCHINSON, *supra* note 34, at 308-20, 324-28.

112. See D. DUBINSKY & A. RASKIN, *supra* note 105, at 168. Copies of the ethical practices codes are available from the Association for Union Democracy.

113. Reformers have frequently obtained injunctions requiring unions to comply with specific requirements of the law, *see, e.g.*, *Mallick v. International Bhd. of Elec. Workers*, 749 F.2d 771, 785 (D.C. Cir. 1984) (union ordered to permit reformers to inspect union financial records); *McCabe v. International Bhd. of Elec. Workers, Local Union 1377*, 415 F.2d 92, 97-98 (6th Cir. 1969) (union ordered to discontinue unauthorized expenditures), and they have occasionally obtained orders voiding provisions in union constitutions, *see, e.g.*, *Pawlak v. Greenawalt*, 628 F.2d 826, 831 (3d Cir. 1980) (injunction against enforcement of union's constitutional provision authorizing imposition of fines against members who sue the union without first exhausting internal union remedies); *see generally* Note, *Facial Adjudication of Disciplinary Provisions in Union Constitutions*, 91 YALE L.J. 144 (1981) (urging more frequent application of this remedy), but they have rarely obtained anything approaching the kind of structural injunctions that are the focus of this Article.

cases often succeed in jailing an offender here or halting an abuse there, but as the sordid history of Tony Provenzano's Teamsters Local 560 illustrates, they fail to root out deeply entrenched patterns of labor racketeering.<sup>114</sup>

The failure of traditional remedies to eliminate corruption from unions like the Teamsters has led growing numbers of law enforcement officials, and some union reformers, to embrace the much more controversial and drastic remedy of court-imposed trusteeships as a means of remedying the most severe instances of labor racketeering.<sup>115</sup> Frustration with the inadequacy of less drastic measures alone, though, cannot provide the legal authority for such trusteeships, or for any other similarly intrusive efforts by the courts to supervise a union's internal affairs. Nor does adequate discussion of the sources of that authority appear in the emerging line of cases, beginning with *Local 560* itself, in which courts have actually imposed such remedies.<sup>116</sup>

This section and the next, therefore, endeavor to provide some of that missing analysis. First, a review of the emergence over the last several decades of institutional reform litigation in other substantive areas provides a context for the discussion. The next four subsections examine the more direct precedents for union reform litigation, many involving the use of such traditional equitable devices as masters and receivers in a variety of union settings. The Article then analyzes the structural injunctions available under the RICO statute, which provides the basis for five recent or ongoing union trusteeships, monitorships, and decreeships.

#### A. *Traditional Equitable Remedies and the Emergence of Institutional Reform Litigation*

Equity, it has long been said, will not suffer a wrong without a remedy.<sup>117</sup> Accordingly, "equity has been characterized by a practical flexibility in shaping its remedies."<sup>118</sup> That flexibility has been stretched to

---

114. See *infra* text accompanying notes 364-424.

115. E.g., Benson, *Now or Never! Oust Racketeers From Unions!*, UNION DEMOCRACY REV., Nov. 1987, at 3; PRESIDENT'S COMMISSION, *supra* note 14, at 253-54.

116. See, e.g., *United States v. Local 560*, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters (Local 560 III), 780 F.2d 267, 295-96 (3d Cir. 1985), *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986); *United States v. Local 30*, United Roofers Ass'n, 686 F. Supp. 1139, 1167-68 (E.D. Pa. 1988). See also *infra* text accompanying notes 463-89. As Owen Fiss has observed, "[O]ne of the most striking features of opinions in structural [reform] cases [is] the failure to discuss the remedy with any specificity at all." Fiss, *supra* note 25, at 52 n.105.

117. See, e.g., H. McCLINTOCK, *HANDBOOK OF THE PRINCIPLES OF EQUITY* 76 (2d ed. 1948).

118. *Brown v. Board of Educ.*, 349 U.S. 294, 300 (1955).

dramatic new limits in the last twenty-five years, first in school desegregation and later in such areas as the reform of prisons and mental institutions, as the courts have responded to the development of new substantive rights by entering "squarely in[to] the business of reforming bureaucracies."<sup>119</sup>

Because of the inherently difficult and protracted nature of reforming complex social institutions, particularly when reform is forced upon resistant bureaucracies from the outside, institutional reform litigation has been accompanied, perhaps inevitably, by a transformation of traditionally equitable remedies into new and sometimes controversial forms. The injunction, for example, one of equity's most basic remedies, assumed a new look as a result of the legal revolution brought about by the civil rights movement.<sup>120</sup> The notion that injunctive relief is "extraordinary" has all but disappeared.<sup>121</sup> The injunction is no longer a "one-shot method" of reform. In institutional reform cases, "a series of interventions" are inevitable, and the injunction represents the initiation of a "relationship between the judge and the institution"—a declaration that the judge will henceforth manage "the reorganization of an ongoing social institution."<sup>122</sup>

Judges soon learned, however, that supervising institutional reform without outside help was often impossible. Therefore, relying on their "inherent power to provide themselves with appropriate instruments required for the performance of their duties,"<sup>123</sup> they created new roles for such traditional ancillaries of the equity courts as masters and receivers. The master, for example, evolved from the traditional pre-disposition factfinder to the post-liability formulator, monitor, and enforcer of remedial decrees.<sup>124</sup> Similarly, receivers were no longer limited to their traditional function of holding, managing, or liquidating a defendant's

---

119. Horowitz, *supra* note 25, at 1287; see also Kirp & Babcock, *Judge and Company: Court-Appointed Masters, School Desegregation, and Institutional Reform*, 32 ALA. L. REV. 313 (1981); Comment, *Confronting the Conditions of Confinement: An Expanded Role for Courts in Prison Reform*, 12 HARV. C.R.-C.L. L. REV. 367 (1977); Note, *The Wyatt Case: Implementation of a Judicial Decree Ordering Institutional Change*, 84 YALE L.J. 1338 (1975).

120. See generally O. FISS, *THE CIVIL RIGHTS INJUNCTION* (1978).

121. See Chayes, *supra* note 25, at 1292.

122. O. FISS, *supra* note 120, at 28, 92.

123. *Ex parte Peterson*, 253 U.S. 300, 312-13 (1920).

124. See Horowitz, *supra* note 25, at 1274. Courts utilizing masters in this way have often referred to them by a variety of titles, such as "administrator," "monitor," and "hearing officer." See Special Project, *The Remedial Process in Institutional Reform Litigation*, 78 COLUM. L. REV. 784, 826-35 (1978). See generally Berger, *Away From the Court House and Into the Field: The Odyssey of a Special Master*, 78 COLUM. L. REV. 707 (1978); Brakel, *Special Masters in Institutional Litigation*, 1979 AM. B. FOUND. RES. J. 543; Kirp & Babcock, *supra* note 119, at 553-64; Nathan, *The Use of Masters in Institutional Reform Litigation*, 10 TOL. L. REV. 419.

property in order to protect a plaintiff's interest in that property.<sup>125</sup> For two decades, courts facing unusually fierce resistance in institutional reform cases have appointed receivers to assume the day-to-day administration of complex social institutions in order to protect such intangible constitutional rights as the right to an integrated public school education, or the right to be free from cruel and unusual punishment in a state prison system.<sup>126</sup>

Nothing in the court's "inherent equitable powers" should limit these adaptations of traditional equitable remedies to cases involving constitutional rights or public agencies.<sup>127</sup> True, when reforming private organizations such as unions,<sup>128</sup> courts must take special care to accommodate the first amendment's freedom of association,<sup>129</sup> a concern less often present in the reform of public bureaucracies. But on the other hand, two of the strongest arguments against the use of intrusive, structural remedies in the public sector—that they violate fundamental principles of federalism and the separation of powers<sup>130</sup>—are much less relevant to institutional reform litigation in the private sector.

This conclusion is consistent with the view that it is not the nature of the remedies involved as much as the emergence of the new substantive rights underlying those remedies that has made the judicially supervised reform of public institutions so controversial.<sup>131</sup> Indeed, even apart from the trusteeships routinely established in bankruptcy cases, courts have utilized receiverships regularly, and without great controversy, to enforce substantive rights in the private sector since long before the first

125. See Note, *Receivership As a Remedy in Civil Rights Cases*, 24 RUTGERS L. REV. 115, 132 (1969).

126. See, e.g., *Morgan v. McDonough*, 540 F.2d 527, 535 (1st Cir. 1976), *cert. denied*, 429 U.S. 1042 (1977) (high school); *Newman v. Alabama*, 466 F. Supp. 628, 635 (M.D. Ala. 1979) (prison); *Turner v. Goolsby*, 255 F. Supp. 724, 730 (S.D. Ga. 1966) (school system). See generally Comment, *Equitable Remedies: An Analysis of Judicial Utilization of Neoreceiverships to Implement Large Scale Institutional Change*, 1976 WISC. L. REV. 1161 (1976); Note, *supra* note 125.

127. See Fiss, *supra* note 25, at 44 n.92.

128. Although it has been argued that union activity should be treated as state action because much union power is derived from federal labor law, see, e.g., *Steele v. Louisville & N.R.R.*, 323 U.S. 192, 208 (1944) (Murphy, J., concurring); R. POSNER, *ECONOMIC ANALYSIS OF LAW* 248, 532 (2d ed. 1977), that view has been repeatedly rejected by the Supreme Court, see, e.g., *United Bhd. of Carpenters, Local 610 v. Scott*, 463 U.S. 825, 832-33 (1983); *United Steelworkers v. Sadlowski*, 457 U.S. 102, 117 (1982). See generally Klare, *The Public/Private Distinction in Labor Law*, 130 U. PA. L. REV. 1358 (1982).

129. See *infra* notes 342-61 and accompanying text.

130. See Frug, *The Judicial Power of the Purse*, 126 U. PA. L. REV. 715, 743-49 (1978); Mishkin, *Federal Courts as State Reformers*, 35 WASH. & LEE L. REV. 949, 967-71, 975-76, (1978); Nagel, *Separation of Powers and the Scope of Federal Equitable Remedies*, 30 STAN. L. REV. 661, 664-81 (1978). For counterarguments, see Eisenberg & Yeazell, *The Ordinary and the Extraordinary in Institutional Litigation*, 93 HARV. L. REV. 465, 501-06 (1980); Fiss, *supra* note 25, at 11-17, 36-39.

131. See, e.g., Eisenberg & Yeazell, *supra* note 130, at 501-06; Fiss, *supra* note 25, at 51-56.

school desegregation receivership. For example, in the corporate law area, courts have frequently appointed receivers to take charge of defendant corporations in order to enforce compliance with the securities laws.<sup>132</sup> Antitrust law recognized the availability of corporate receivers to enforce compliance as long ago as 1911.<sup>133</sup>

This pattern also holds true in the context of labor unions. Both state and federal courts have, for over fifty years, regularly relied upon their inherent equitable powers to appoint masters and receivers to remedy violations of the substantive laws regulating internal union affairs.

**B. Common Law Union Receiverships, Before *Landrum-Griffin* . . . and After**

The first suggestion that receivers could play a role in resolving internal union disputes appears in a 1932 New York case, *Kaplan v. Elliot*.<sup>134</sup> A corrupt New York local which represented motion picture projectionists had been placed in an intra-union trusteeship by its international. The ousted local president challenged the trusteeship, alleging breaches of the union's constitution, and sought reinstatement *pendente lite*. The court denied the injunction but ordered the international to conduct an election of temporary officers. It also indicated that, had the parties requested, it would "have been pleased to appoint" an impartial official of the American Federation of Labor "to act as receiver of the funds of the local," pending a final decision on the merits.<sup>135</sup>

When the international subsequently complained that conditions in the local made fair elections impossible, the court on its own motion appointed three receivers to hold and preserve the local's property and "to

---

132. See, e.g., *SEC v. S & P Nat'l Corp.*, 360 F.2d 741, 750-51 (2d Cir. 1966); *Los Angeles Trust Deed & Mortgage Exch. v. SEC*, 285 F.2d 162, 181-82 (9th Cir. 1960), *cert. denied*, 366 U.S. 919 (1961). Although the Investment Company Act of 1940 expressly authorizes the appointment of "trustee[s]" to remedy certain violations, 15 U.S.C. § 80a-41(d) (1982 & Supp. V 1987), the other major securities statutes mention only injunctions as available equitable remedies. E.g., Securities Act of 1933, 15 U.S.C. § 77t(b) (1982 & Supp. V 1987); *id.* § 77v(a); Securities Exchange Act of 1934, 15 U.S.C. § 78u(e) (1982 & Supp. V 1987). Therefore, most courts that have imposed receiverships in SEC enforcement proceedings have relied at least in part, and often exclusively, on their inherent equitable powers. See Farrand, *Ancillary Remedies in SEC Civil Enforcement Suits*, 89 HARV. L. REV. 1779, 1780-81, 1788 (1976).

133. See *United States v. American Tobacco Co.*, 221 U.S. 106, 186-88 (1911); see also *United States v. E.I. Du Pont de Nemours & Co.*, 366 U.S. 316, 326-35 (1961).

134. 145 Misc. 863, 870, 261 N.Y.S. 112, 119 (Sup. Ct. 1932). In one earlier case, receivers had been appointed to take charge of the funds of a union that had been ordered dissolved. *Kealey v. Faulkner*, 18 Ohio Dec. 498 (Cuyahoga C.P. 1907). In another, several employers forced a union into receivership as a result of litigation growing out of an ongoing labor dispute, but the receivership was overturned on appeal. *District No. 21, UMW v. Bourland*, 169 Ark. 796, 807, 277 S.W. 546, 551 (1925).

135. *Kaplan*, 145 Misc. at 869-70, 261 N.Y.S. at 119-20.

supervise the rights of individual members in their relation to the union and in the preservation of their contractual rights."<sup>136</sup> Although an appellate court later overturned the receivership,<sup>137</sup> it did so without opinion. Commentators at the time generally supported the availability of union receiverships under appropriate circumstances and speculated that the *Kaplan* reversal was less a rejection of union receiverships *per se* than a ratification of the international's intra-union trusteeship in the particular case.<sup>138</sup>

Whatever *Kaplan*'s meaning, a line of New Jersey cases that developed only a few months later left no ambiguity. The first involved a "paper" Teamsters local established for the sole purpose of extorting dues payments from members who in fact received no union representation.<sup>139</sup> When, pursuant to allegations of fraud and breach of trust, the court appointed a custodial "receiver-trustee" to manage the local's funds *pendente lite*, it stressed that its "inherent jurisdiction" to make such an appointment "is beyond question [and] does not depend upon or require statutory authority therefor."<sup>140</sup>

Subsequent union receiverships provide more ambitious efforts at institutional reform. The second New Jersey case, for example, *Local 11, International Association of Bridge, Structural and Ornamental Ironworkers v. McKee*,<sup>141</sup> involved a local which was not merely a dues collecting scam but instead was a legitimate union incapacitated by corruption, autocratic leadership, and a two-and-a-half year suspension of membership meetings. In an action based on fraud and violations of the union's constitution, the plaintiffs requested the appointment of a receiver endowed with "all of the powers, duties, and functions" of union officers, specifically including the power to conduct membership meetings and, when the court deemed appropriate, new elections of officers.<sup>142</sup>

---

136. *Kaplan v. Elliot*, N.Y.L.J., Jan. 5, 1933, at 57. The court later modified its order to establish a two-member committee—one member named by the local and the second by the international—to run the local's day-to-day affairs, subject to the supervision of the receivers, who maintained complete control over the local's funds. See Comment, *Appointment of Receivers for Labor Unions*, 42 YALE L.J. 1244, 1246 (1933).

137. *Kaplan v. Elliot*, N.Y.L.J., Jan. 24, 1933, at 56 (App. Div. 1st Dep't 1933).

138. See, e.g., Recent Case, 46 HARV. L. REV. 1037, 1038 (1933) (stating that the decision in *Kaplan* may have rested on the fact that the constitution and bylaws of the Union provided an alternative remedy); Note, *A Forward Step in Labor Regulations*, 7 ST. JOHN'S L. REV. 316, 317 n. 6 (1933) (supporting appointment as only way evils of local mismanagement can be prevented). But see Comment, *supra* note 136, at 1248-50 (discussing theoretical justification for court appointed receivers, but noting union self-policing could justify a court's forbearance of such action).

139. *Chalghian v. International Bhd. of Teamsters, Local 617*, 114 N.J. Eq. 497, 169 A. 327 (Ch. 1933).

140. *Id.* at 501, 169 A. at 329.

141. 114 N.J. Eq. 555, 169 A. 351 (Ch. 1933).

142. *Id.* at 558-59, 169 A. at 353.

Again relying on its "general equity powers" and its "inherent jurisdiction," the court obliged by appointing a receiver not only to preserve the union's assets, but also to "operate its business in a legal manner, free of oppression by interlopers such as the International officers" until the election of new officers.<sup>143</sup>

Another New Jersey case was apparently the first in which a receiver himself petitioned the court for assistance in overcoming the defendant union's resistance to the receivership's operation.<sup>144</sup> In that case, the court expressly endorsed an activist role for receivers, noting that sometimes "the *status quo* is a condition not of rest but of action,"<sup>145</sup> and under such circumstances, "[t]he receiver cannot remain quiescent. . . . Inactivity by him would jeopardize the existence of the local . . . ."<sup>146</sup> The dearth of precedent in the area did not faze the court: "If there be no precedent in this state to fit the instant case, then one will be established. Where there is a wrong, there is a remedy."<sup>147</sup>

Courts eventually ordered the use of receivers or special masters in union corruption and union democracy litigation not only in New York and New Jersey,<sup>148</sup> but in Alabama,<sup>149</sup> Illinois,<sup>150</sup> Indiana,<sup>151</sup> Missouri,<sup>152</sup> Oregon,<sup>153</sup> and Pennsylvania<sup>154</sup> as well. Courts sometimes used the threat of receiverships as a means of compelling structural reforms in

143. *Id.* at 566, 169 A. at 354-55.

144. *Mullins v. Merchandise Drivers Local 641*, 120 N.J. Eq. 307, 185 A. 51 (Ch. 1936).

145. *Id.* at 312, 185 A. at 53 (quoting *Toledo, A.A. & N.M. Ry. v. Pennsylvania Co.*, 54 F. 730, 741 (C.C.N.D. Ohio 1893), *appeal dismissed*, 150 U.S. 393, 401 (1893)).

146. *Id.* at 311, 185 A. at 53.

147. *Id.* at 309, 185 A. at 52.

148. *See supra* text accompanying notes 134-47; *see also* *Sibilia v. Western Elec. Employees Ass'n*, 142 N.J. Eq. 77, 80, 59 A.2d 251, 253 (1948); *Collins v. International Alliance of Theatrical Stage Employees*, 119 N.J. Eq. 230, 246-47, 182 A. 37, 45-46 (Ch. 1935).

149. *See* *Clinton v. Hueston*, 308 F.2d 908, 911 (5th Cir. 1962) (vacating, following removal to federal court, appointment by Alabama state court pursuant to Alabama law of a receiver *pendente lite* in case involving alleged Landrum-Griffin Act violations).

150. In August, 1940, an Illinois chancery court placed Chicago's Local 278 of the Hotel and Restaurant Employees Union in receivership due to its infiltration by organized crime. *See* S. REP. No. 621, 86th Cong., 1st Sess., pt. 2, at 598-601 (1959) (the McClellan Committee's Second Interim Report).

151. *See* *Mills v. Collier*, 50 Lab. Cas. (CCH) ¶ 19,150 (S.D. Ind. June 9, 1964) (rejecting challenge, brought under title III of the Landrum-Griffin Act, to a union receivership imposed by state court pursuant to state law).

152. *Robinson v. Nick*, 136 S.W.2d 374, 385 (Mo. Ct. App. 1940) ("the appointment of a receiver . . . may be exercised in a pending case as a means of preventive justice").

153. *Mursener v. Forte*, 186 Or. 253, 272, 205 P.2d 568, 577 (1949) (upholding receivership to protect dissipation of union funds by International officers pending election of new Local officers).

154. *O'Neill v. United Ass'n of Journeymen*, 348 Pa. 531, 538, 36 A.2d 325, 328 (1944) (master appointed to supervise local union elections).

unions,<sup>155</sup> and some defendants accepted receiverships voluntarily.<sup>156</sup> Even when courts were reluctant to appoint receivers, they sometimes achieved a similar effect by issuing extremely detailed, mandatory injunctions.<sup>157</sup>

By the late 1950s, then, the court-imposed union receivership had a twenty-five year track record in union reform litigation. While it was considered a harsh remedy, most commentators nevertheless understood the receivership to be available in extreme cases.<sup>158</sup> And since few would deny that the corruption and racketeering in the Teamsters union in the late 1950s was extreme,<sup>159</sup> it was not all that surprising when a bold group of union reformers sought to place an entire union international into receivership following Jimmy Hoffa's election to the Teamsters' presidency in 1957.<sup>160</sup> Although the *Cunningham v. English* litigation resulted in a consent decree establishing a court appointed "Board of Monitors," rather than a receivership, to oversee major reforms in the Teamsters union,<sup>161</sup> that case was undoubtedly the high-water mark of union reform litigation in the pre-Landrum-Griffin Act era. It remains one of the most ambitious efforts at judicially supervised union reform ever undertaken.<sup>162</sup>

But in the end, the Board of Monitors was widely viewed as a failure. The common law union receivership subsequently fell into disuse, in

---

155. See, e.g., *Gilligan v. Moving Picture Mach. Operators*, 135 N.J. Eq. 484, 487-88, 39 A.2d 129, 131-32 (1944) (upholding order threatening receivership unless union amended constitution to establish a seniority system for allocating work).

156. See, e.g., *Yellin v. Schaefer*, 46 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2723 (N.Y. Sup. Ct. June 27, 1960) (part of earlier settlement was a court-supervised general election of union officers); *Holderman v. International Org. of Masters*, 7 A.D.2d 1021, 1022, 184 N.Y.S. 2d 698, 699 (1959) ("action was settled in open court before a Special Referee"); *Kegg v. Bianco*, 89 PITT. LEG. J. 447, 448 (Pa. C.P. 1941) (counsel for parties permitted appointment of receiver to conduct union's duties, hold an election, and report to the court).

157. See, e.g., *Dusing v. Nuzzo*, 263 A.D. 59, 63-65, 31 N.Y.S. 2d 849, 852-54 (1941) (establishing procedures for election of union officers).

158. See, e.g., Katz & Friedman, *Members' Control Over Officers, Elections, and Finances: Equitable Remedies and Modern Developments*, 22 OHIO ST. L.J. 97, 101-03 (1961); Summers, *Judicial Regulation of Union Elections*, 70 YALE L.J. 1221, 1255 (1961); Comment, *Disputes Within Trade Unions*, 45 YALE L.J. 1248, 1268 (1936); Recent Case, *supra* note 138, at 1038; Note, *supra* note 138, at 317 n.6. Even Archibald Cox, who expressed the view that court-imposed receiverships were "intolerable" in the labor context, never argued that such receiverships were unavailable as a matter of law. Cox, *The Role of Law in Preserving Union Democracy*, 72 HARV. L. REV. 609, 634 (1959).

159. See, e.g., S. REP. NO. 1139, 86th Cong., 2d Sess. (1960); S. REP. NO. 621, 86th Cong., 1st Sess. (1959); S. REP. NO. 1417, 85th Cong., 2d Sess. (1958) (reports of the McClellan Committee).

160. See *infra* text accompanying notes 499-503.

161. Consent Order, *Cunningham v. English*, C.A. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Jan. 31, 1958), *reprinted in English v. Cunningham*, 269 F.2d 517, 532-35 (D.C. Cir.), *cert. denied*, 361 U.S. 905 (1959).

162. See *infra* text accompanying notes 492-572; Goldberg, *The Teamsters Board of Monitors: An Experiment in Union Reform Litigation*, 30 LAB. HIST. 563 (1989).

large part because of the passage in 1959 of the Landrum-Griffin Act.<sup>163</sup> The Act was a direct response to the corrupt and undemocratic union practices exposed by the McClellan Committee, and it provided alternative remedies to many of the abuses that the common law receiverships had been designed to remedy.<sup>164</sup> Indeed, many of those receiverships had been ordered in response to abuses in the elections of union officers, and the comprehensive election remedies available under Landrum-Griffin's title IV would now preempt suits to overturn such elections.<sup>165</sup>

Nevertheless, apart from the statute's express limit on post-election remedies to those made available to the Secretary of Labor pursuant to title IV,<sup>166</sup> nothing in the Landrum-Griffin Act preempts otherwise available state or federal remedies for union corruption or undemocratic practices.<sup>167</sup> On the contrary, three separate provisions of the Act expressly provide for the retention of rights under other sources of law.<sup>168</sup> According to the only court which has addressed the question, "One of the rights preserved [by those provisions] is the right [of a union member] to seek the imposition of a state court receivership over his local union to insure the financial stability of his union and to assure its proper operation as a labor organization."<sup>169</sup> Indeed, the common law remedies for union corruption—including court-appointed receiverships—may be more readily available today than they were thirty or forty years ago,

163. Pub. L. No. 86-257, 73 Stat. 519 (1959) (codified as amended at 29 U.S.C. §§ 401-531 (1982 & Supp. V. 1987)).

164. Title I of the Landrum-Griffin Act, §§ 101-05, 29 U.S.C. §§ 411-15 (1982)—the "Bill of Rights of Members of Labor Organizations"—protects union members' civil liberties within unions, such as the right to equal treatment, freedom of speech and assembly, and protection against improper disciplinary action; title II, *id.* §§ 201-10, 29 U.S.C. §§ 431-41, imposes reporting and disclosure requirements on unions and union officers; title III, *id.* §§ 301-06, 29 U.S.C. §§ 461-66, establishes limits on the power of national or international labor organizations to impose intra-union trusteeships on their affiliates; title IV, *id.* §§ 401-04, 29 U.S.C. §§ 481-83, regulates the election of union officers; and title V, *id.* §§ 501-04, 29 U.S.C. §§ 501-04, defines and provides for the enforcement of the fiduciary responsibilities of union officers. *See generally* J. BELLACE & A. BERKOWITZ, *supra* note 87, at 1-313; M. MALIN, *supra* note 71, at 33-346.

165. Landrum-Griffin Act §§ 401-04, 29 U.S.C. §§ 481-83 (1982).

166. *Id.* § 403, 29 U.S.C. § 483.

167. Nor does the Norris-LaGuardia Act, 29 U.S.C. §§ 101-15 (1982 & Supp. V 1987), which limits the power of the federal courts to issue injunctions in labor disputes, affect the availability of injunctions or other equitable remedies in cases involving internal union affairs. *See* *Cunningham v. English*, 41 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2022, 2028 (D.D.C. 1957), *modified on other grounds sub nom.* *Teamsters v. Cunningham*, 41 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2044 (D.C. Cir. 1957); *Fitzgerald v. Abramson*, 89 F. Supp. 504, 509 (S.D.N.Y. 1950); *Chambers v. International Hod Carriers' Building and Common Laborers Union*, 52 F. Supp. 978, 979-80 (D.D.C. 1943).

168. Landrum-Griffin Act §§ 103, 306, 603, 29 U.S.C. §§ 413, 466, 523 (1982). *See generally* Summers, *Pre-emption and the Labor Reform Act—Dual Rights and Remedies*, 22 OHIO ST. L.J. 119 (1961) (outlining impact of the Act on existing law; provides history of the savings clauses of titles I, III and V).

169. *Mills v. Collier*, 50 Lab. Cas. (CCH) ¶ 19,150, at 32,033 (S.D. Ind. June 9, 1964).

since old questions about a union's capacity to be sued<sup>170</sup> and a federal court's jurisdiction to entertain suits to enforce a union's constitution have since been settled in favor of plaintiffs.<sup>171</sup>

The common law doctrinal foundations of the union receivership, which have lain dormant for nearly thirty years, may seem quaint and obsolete in light of the statutory causes of action available under the Landrum-Griffin Act and civil RICO. Nevertheless, just as a resurgence of interest in state constitutional law has emerged in response to the shifting tides of federal constitutional analysis,<sup>172</sup> resort to the old common law doctrines may ultimately provide an attractive alternative to their more modern statutory counterparts in the context of union reform litigation.

In any event, the receivership remedy remains available under the Landrum-Griffin Act.<sup>173</sup> Congress created three causes of action in the Act which authorize in broad language the courts to grant any "relief (including injunctions) as may be appropriate" to enforce title I's "Bill of Rights of Members of Labor Organizations," title II's reporting and disclosure requirements, and title III's protections against improper intra-union trusteeships.<sup>174</sup> Similarly, title V's provision authorizing members to bring suit on their union's behalf against corrupt union officers for breach of their fiduciary duties provides not only for damages or an accounting and attorneys' fees but also for any "other appropriate relief."<sup>175</sup>

---

170. See, e.g., Forkosch, *The Legal Status and Suability of Labor Organizations*, 28 TEMPLE L.Q. 1 (1954) (48 state survey of conflicting state decisions on this issue).

171. Section 301(a) of the Labor Management Relations Act, 29 U.S.C. § 186(a) (1982), has been construed to provide a federal jurisdictional and substantive basis for suits to enforce union constitutions, even where those disputes do not directly impact collective bargaining. See, e.g., *United Ass'n of Journeymen v. Local 334, United Ass'n of Journeymen*, 452 U.S. 615, 627 (1981); *Lewis v. International Bhd. of Teamsters Local 771*, 826 F.2d 1310, 1314 (3d Cir. 1987); *Kinney v. International Bhd. of Elec. Workers*, 669 F.2d 1222, 1229 (9th Cir. 1982).

172. See, e.g., Brennan, *The Bill of Rights and the States: The Revival of State Constitutions as Guardians of Individual Rights*, 61 N.Y.U. L. REV. 535, 548 (1986) ("the diminution of federal scrutiny and protection out of purported deference to the states mandates the assumption of a more responsible state role. And state courts have taken seriously their obligation as coequal guardians of civil rights and liberties.")

173. See, e.g., *Hood v. Journeymen Int'l Union*, 454 F.2d 1347, 1356 (7th Cir. 1972) (upholding receivership, pursuant to title V of the Landrum-Griffin Act, over a union-controlled pension fund.); cf. *Fanning v. United Scenic Artists, Local 829*, 265 F. Supp. 523, 527 (S.D.N.Y. 1966) (denying preliminary injunctive relief, including the appointment of a receiver, to remedy alleged Landrum-Griffin Act violations, due to absence of irreparable harm and small probability of success on the merits, but not denying that a receivership would be available if plaintiffs prevailed on the merits); *Marin v. Union de Empleados de Muelles*, 46 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2744, 2745 (D.P.R. 1960) (appointing monitor, pursuant to consent order, to insure protection of members' Landrum-Griffin Act rights).

174. Landrum-Griffin Act §§ 102, 210, 304(a), 29 U.S.C. §§ 412, 440, 464(a) (1982).

175. *Id.* § 501(b), 29 U.S.C. § 501(b) (1982).

Only in the limited context of post-election enforcement of title IV's fair election provisions did Congress expressly consider and reject specific equitable remedies, such as receiverships for the purpose of administering a union's affairs while an election challenge is pending.<sup>176</sup> But even there, the Act permits receiverships of a more limited nature, since it authorizes a court "to take such action as it deems proper to preserve the assets of the labor organization."<sup>177</sup> At least one court has appointed a trustee for such purposes in a title IV proceeding.<sup>178</sup>

Thus, with the exception of post-election enforcement of title IV's fair election provisions, there is no reason to believe that Congress intended to deny courts their traditional equitable powers in remedying violations of the Landrum-Griffin Act. Congress used broad, open-ended language in describing the remedies available under the Act, and it was undoubtedly aware that as a remedial statute, Landrum-Griffin would be liberally construed.<sup>179</sup> As the Supreme Court has repeatedly held, "Unless a statute in so many words, or by a necessary and inescapable inference, restricts the court's jurisdiction in equity, the full scope of that jurisdiction is to be recognized and applied."<sup>180</sup>

---

176. Section 402(a) of the Landrum-Griffin Act, 20 U.S.C. § 482(a) (1982), provides, in relevant part: "The challenged election shall be presumed valid pending a final decision . . . and in the interim the affairs of the organization shall be conducted by the officers elected or in such other manner as [the union's] constitution and bylaws may provide." The Senate Report elaborated:

Since union business must not be brought to a standstill whenever an election is challenged, it is necessary to make some provision for the conduct of business while the proceeding is in progress. It would be intolerable for the Government to appoint outsiders to act as receivers. The choice lay between keeping the old officers in office or allowing the new officers to enter upon their duties . . . .

SENATE COMM. ON LABOR AND PUBLIC WELFARE, LABOR-MANAGEMENT REPORTING AND DISCLOSURE ACT OF 1959, S. REP. NO. 187, 86th Cong., 1st Sess. 22, *reprinted in* 1959 U.S. CODE CONG. & ADMIN. NEWS 2318, 2338, *and in* 1 LMRDA LEGISLATIVE HISTORY, *supra* note 66, at 418.

177. Landrum-Griffin Act § 402(b), 29 U.S.C. § 482(b) (1982).

178. *Brennan v. American Guild of Variety Artists*, 87 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2607 (S.D.N.Y. 1974).

179. *See Hall v. Cole*, 412 U.S. 1, 10-13 (1973) (noting that the remedy provisions "cast as a broad mandate to the courts to fashion 'appropriate relief'").

180. *Porter v. Warner Holding Co.*, 328 U.S. 395, 398 (1946); *see also Califano v. Yamasaki*, 442 U.S. 682, 705 (1979); *Sullivan v. Little Hunting Park, Inc.*, 396 U.S. 229, 239 (1969); *Jones v. Alfred H. Mayer Co.*, 392 U.S. 409, 414 n.13 (1968); *Bell v. Hood*, 327 U.S. 678, 684 (1946); *Scripps-Howard Radio, Inc. v. FCC*, 316 U.S. 4, 11 (1942). As the Supreme Court explained in a decision implying the availability of attorneys fees for prevailing plaintiffs under the LMRDA's union members' bill of rights:

Title I litigation necessarily demands that remedies "be tailored to fit facts and circumstances admitting of almost infinite variety," and § 102 was therefore cast as a broad mandate to the courts to fashion "appropriate" relief. Indeed, any attempt on the part of Congress to spell out all of the remedies available under § 102 would create the "danger that those [remedies] not listed might be proscribed with the result that the courts would be fettered in their efforts to 'grant relief according to the necessities of the case.'"

*Hall v. Cole*, 412 U.S. 1, 11 (1972) (quoting *Gartner v. Soloner*, 384 F.2d 348, 353 (3d Cir. 1967)).

True, in enacting Landrum-Griffin, Congress was guided by the general principle that a "union should be left free to 'operate their own affairs, as far as possible;'" that union members "are fully competent to regulate union affairs'"<sup>181</sup> with only "minimum interference by Government."<sup>182</sup> But to the extent that view counsels against the use of intrusive equitable remedies, the fact that it appears in the legislative history *before* the addition on the Senate floor of the union members' bill of rights undercuts its force. Indeed, that view was put forward for the purpose of justifying the controversial omission from the bill, as reported out of committee, of a union members' bill of rights.<sup>183</sup> As finally enacted, Landrum-Griffin contemplates substantially more judicial interference with internal union affairs than the earlier versions described in the Senate reports. In any event, that courts should allow unions to run their own affairs "as far as possible" does not necessarily mean that the courts can *never* impose intrusive remedies such as receiverships; it may mean simply that they should use such drastic remedies only as a last resort.

C. *Title VII and the Integration of Unions, Apprenticeship Programs, and Hiring Halls*

Whether permanent or temporary, the demise of the common law union receivership a generation ago did not mean the end of union institutional reform litigation. In this decade, civil RICO has emerged as a modern, statutory basis for similar remedies. In the interim years, title VII of the Civil Rights Act of 1964<sup>184</sup> served as an important substantive basis for the courts, often with the assistance of masters and receivers, to supervise the reform and day-to-day affairs of unions and related institutions, such as hiring halls and apprenticeship programs.

Until the passage of the Civil Rights Act of 1964, labor unions had no legal obligation to admit minority or female members into their

---

ERISA, the pension reform statute of 1974, like Landrum-Griffin, contains broad remedial language but no express authorization for the appointment of receivers, and courts have construed it to authorize the judicial appointment of receivers to supervise the day-to-day affairs of pension and welfare funds. See *infra* text accompanying notes 214-36.

181. *United Steelworkers v. Sadlowski*, 457 U.S. 102, 117 (1981) (quoting S. REP. NO. 1684, 85th Cong., 2d Sess. 4-5 (1958)).

182. S. REP. NO. 187, 86th Cong., 1st Sess. 7 (1959), 1 LMRDA LEGISLATIVE HISTORY, *supra* note 64, at 403.

183. See Levy, *supra* note 71, at 684 n.118 ("The adoption on the floor . . . of the Landrum-Griffin substitute, amounts to a repudiation of this portion of Senate Report No. 187."); see generally Rothman, *Legislative History of the "Bill of Rights" for Union Members*, 45 MINN.L. REV. 199, 213 (1960).

184. 42 U.S.C. §§ 2000e to 2000e-17 (1982 & Supp. V 1987).

ranks.<sup>185</sup> Many unions had formal prohibitions against black membership, and many others relegated black members to auxiliary or segregated locals. Unions without formal restrictions were able to exclude blacks or other minority group members by less formal means, such as requiring new members to be sponsored by present members, allowing proposed members to be blackballed by the votes of only a handful of incumbent members, or giving preference to the relatives of present members. These exclusionary practices were most prevalent among the craft unions, particularly in the building trades, where unions frequently controlled access to work. These unions could easily bar "undesirables" by excluding them from apprenticeship programs, by rigging journeyman examinations so that minority craftsmen would fail, or by simply refusing to dispatch minority workers from union-run hiring halls.<sup>186</sup>

All of these practices became unlawful with the passage of title VII, but of course, they did not end overnight. As with school desegregation, the courts discovered that simple injunctions ordering the end of discriminatory practices were often insufficient, and that more intrusive forms of equitable relief were necessary. For example, when previously segregated union locals were ordered merged, some courts imposed transitional structural reforms that assured outnumbered blacks an effective voice in the newly merged locals by allocating a set number of executive board seats and convention delegate positions to the members of each of the old locals.<sup>187</sup>

In the unionized sectors of industries such as construction, where union-run hiring halls generally distribute jobs<sup>188</sup> and union-dominated apprenticeship programs limit access to skills training,<sup>189</sup> title VII

---

185. See, e.g., *Oliphant v. Brotherhood of Locomotive Firemen & Enginemen*, 262 F.2d 359, 363 (6th Cir. 1958) (holding that "[t]he Brotherhood is a private association, whose membership policies are its own affair, and this is not an appropriate case for interposition of judicial control"), *cert. denied*, 359 U.S. 935 (1959).

186. See generally P. FONER, *ORGANIZED LABOR AND THE BLACK WORKER* (2d ed. 1982); W. GOULD, *BLACK WORKERS IN WHITE UNIONS* (1977); R. MARSHALL, *THE NEGRO AND ORGANIZED LABOR* (1965).

187. See, e.g., *Fluker v. Papermakers, Locals 265 and 940*, 6 Fair Empl. Prac. Cas. (BNA) 92, 97 (S.D. Ala. 1972) (ordering transitional protection to newly merged locals by creating additional officer positions); *English v. Seaboard Coast Line R.R.*, 4 Fair Empl. Prac. Cas. (BNA) 904 (S.D. Ga. 1972); *Hicks v. Crown Zellerbach Corp.*, 310 F. Supp. 536, 538 (E.D. La. 1970) (upholding order temporarily allocating officer positions to members of former local for black employees). For a general discussion of more recent, voluntary programs along these lines, see Goldberg, *Affirmative Action in Union Government: The Landrum-Griffin Act Implications*, 44 OHIO ST. L.J. 649 (1983).

188. See Fick, *Political Abuse of Hiring Halls: Comparative Treatment Under the NLRA and the LMRDA*, 9 INDUS. REL. L.J. 339, 341-46 (1987); Rains, *Construction Trades Hiring Halls*, 10 LAB. L.J. 363, 367 (1959).

189. Although most apprenticeship programs are ostensibly run by joint union-management committees, it is common for the union representatives on those committees to dominate the process by which new apprentices are selected. See W. GOULD, *supra* note 186, at 285.

decrees have compelled fundamental changes in the day-to-day operations of those institutions. For example, court orders have changed admissions criteria,<sup>190</sup> the length and content of apprenticeship programs,<sup>191</sup> and have eliminated or modified journeyman examinations;<sup>192</sup> courts have ordered numerical goals and quotas for admission to apprenticeship programs and dispatch from hiring halls;<sup>193</sup> and courts have imposed new dispatch procedures, as well as detailed recordkeeping requirements, on hiring halls.<sup>194</sup> One court even ordered the creation of an entirely new apprenticeship program for minority trainees.<sup>195</sup>

In many of these cases, the courts have appointed masters or advisory committees to assist in the formulation and implementation of those remedies.<sup>196</sup> In *Local 28, Sheet Metal Workers v. EEOC*, the Supreme Court expressly held that such appointments were within the remedial powers of the district courts.<sup>197</sup> In reaching that conclusion, the Court rejected the union's argument that the appointment of an administrator with "broad powers" to supervise the union's compliance with the court's remedial decrees constituted "an unjustifiable interference" with the union's "statutory right to self-governance": "While the administrator may substantially interfere with petitioners' membership operations, such 'interference' is necessary to put an end to petitioners' discriminatory ways."<sup>198</sup>

---

190. See, e.g., *Local 28, Sheet Metal Workers' Int'l Ass'n v. EEOC*, 478 U.S. 421, 481-83 (1986).

191. See, e.g., *Pennsylvania v. Local 542, Int'l Union of Operating Eng'rs*, 502 F. Supp. 7, 13-14 (E.D. Pa. 1978), *aff'd*, 648 F.2d 922 (3d Cir. 1981) (en banc), *aff'd in part and rev'd in part on other grounds sub nom. General Bldg. Contractors Ass'n v. Pennsylvania*, 458 U.S. 375 (1982).

192. See, e.g., *Local 542*, 502 F. Supp. at 14.

193. See, e.g., *United States v. Ironworkers Local 86*, 443 F.2d 544, 550-51 (9th Cir. 1971), *cert. denied*, 404 U.S. 984 (1971).

194. *EEOC v. Int'l Union of Operating Eng'rs, Locals 14 & 15*, 13 Fair Empl. Prac. Cas. (BNA) 1490, 1503-04 (S.D.N.Y. 1976).

195. *Ironworkers Local 86*, 443 F.2d at 552-53. For an analysis of the nature and effectiveness of the title VII remedies imposed upon building trades unions, including a particularly detailed discussion of *Ironworkers Local 86*, see W. GOULD, *supra* note 186, at 316-62.

196. See, e.g., *Pennsylvania v. Local 542, Int'l Union of Operating Eng'rs.*, 619 F. Supp. 1273, 1279 (E.D. Pa. 1985) ("monitor"); *United States v. Local 638, Enter. Ass'n of Steam, Hot Water, Hot Water, Hydraulic Sprinkler, Pneumatic Tube, Compressed Air, Ice Machine, Air Conditioning and Gen. Pipefitters*, 360 F. Supp. 979, 991 (S.D.N.Y. 1973), *aff'd*, 501 F.2d 622 (2d Cir. 1974) ("administrator"); *United States v. Local 86, Int'l Ass'n of Ironworkers*, 315 F. Supp. 1202, 1249 (W.D. Wash. 1970) ("Advisory Committee"), *aff'd*, 443 F.2d 544 (9th Cir.), *cert. denied*, 404 U.S. 984 (1971). See generally Harris, *The Title VII Administrator: A Case Study in Judicial Flexibility*, 60 CORNELL L. REV. 53 (1974).

197. 478 U.S. 421, 482 (1986).

198. *Id.* at 481-82. Earlier in the litigation, the court of appeals made the same point more forcefully: "While union self-government is desirable and is, indeed, an ideal to which the law aspires, . . . our interest in union self-government cannot immunize Local 28 from the consequences of its actions. . . . [I]t is necessary for a court appointed administrator to exercise day-to-day oversight

In some hiring hall and apprenticeship cases, the courts have given their appointees responsibilities closely approaching those of receivers. For example, after experiencing five years of the defendant union's failure to comply with a less drastic decree, the court in *Pennsylvania v. Local 542, Operating Engineers* appointed a "Hiring Hall Monitor" with "full authority to operate and oversee *all* features of the hiring halls."<sup>199</sup> In another case, an administrator was appointed for a five-year term and was given extensive powers that included the authority to "approve or reject the disposition of all applications for entry into the Unions or their programs," to conduct a study of the union's hiring hall procedures, and to "revise or change" such procedures in any manner necessary to achieve the decree's objectives.<sup>200</sup>

#### D. *State Regulation of Unions in the Longshore and Casino Industries*

Other statutes also have provided the substantive basis for the judicially supervised reform of internal union affairs. For example, traditional receiverships have been imposed upon insolvent unions pursuant to the federal bankruptcy laws.<sup>201</sup> State statutes designed to curb racketeering on the docks of New York harbor and in the casinos of Atlantic City have authorized another major form of intervention: outright prohibitions against individuals with criminal backgrounds or associations from holding union office.

In 1953, in response to revelations of extensive corruption on both the New York and New Jersey sides of the Port of New York, the two states, with congressional approval, entered into an interstate compact to regulate waterfront employment that was aimed at keeping labor racketeers out of the longshore industry.<sup>202</sup> Each state implemented the compact with legislation that prohibited individuals who had been convicted of certain crimes, and not subsequently pardoned or cleared by a

---

of the union's affairs." *EEOC v. Local 638, Sheet Metal Workers Int'l Ass'n*, 532 F.2d 821, 829 (2d Cir. 1976).

199. 619 F. Supp. 1273, 1277 (E.D. Pa. 1985). The court made crystal clear that the monitor was "responsible for running the day-to-day operations of the hiring hall." *Id.* at 1279.

200. *EEOC v. Local 14, Int'l Union of Operating Engr's*, 13 Fair Empl. Prac. Cas. (BNA) 1490, 1495 (S.D.N.Y. 1976).

201. *See, e.g., Highway and City Freight Drivers, Local 600 v. Gordon Transports, Inc.*, 576 F.2d 1285, 1287 (8th Cir. 1978) (holding that a union is a "person" under the Bankruptcy Act and thus can file for voluntary bankruptcy); *In re Lane County Sheriff's Officers Ass'n*, 16 Bankr. 190, 191 (D. Oregon 1981) (suit brought by trustee of a bankrupt labor union).

202. N.Y. Laws 1953, chs. 882, 883; N.J. Laws 1953, chs. 202, 203; Congressional approval appears in Act of Aug. 12, 1953, Pub. L. No. 83-252, 67 Stat. 541 (not codified). *See DeVeau v. Braisted*, 363 U.S. 144, 147-50 (1960). *See generally V. JENSEN, supra* note 108, at 116-20. (bi-state compact required registration of longshoremen and government supervision of employee selection).

parole board, from holding office in unions representing waterfront employees.<sup>203</sup>

A quarter century later, when it legalized casino gambling in Atlantic City, the state of New Jersey enacted similar legislation intended to prevent organized crime infiltration of the casino industry and to ensure public trust in the industry's integrity.<sup>204</sup> Like the New York and New Jersey waterfront statutes, the Casino Control Act prohibits individuals convicted of certain crimes from holding office in unions representing employees in the industry.<sup>205</sup> The Act also disqualifies from union office individuals identified as members of "career offender cartel[s]," or even as mere associates of career offenders, or career offender cartels, if there is a "reasonable belief that the association is . . . inimical to the policy of [the] act."<sup>206</sup>

Both the New York Waterfront Commission Act and the New Jersey Casino Control Act have survived challenges in the U.S. Supreme Court, which rejected arguments that the two state regulatory schemes were preempted by the National Labor Relations Act and the Landrum-Griffin Act.<sup>207</sup> As the Court explained:

[A]t least where the States were confronted with the "public evils" of "crime, corruption, and racketeering," more stringent state regulation of the qualifications of union officials [is] not incompatible with . . . national labor policy. . . . Both statutes form part of comprehensive programs designed to "vindicate a legitimate and compelling state interest, namely, the interest in combating local crime infesting a particular industry."<sup>208</sup>

To eliminate any doubt about its agreement with the Court's resolution of these preemption questions, Congress expressly incorporated the Court's holding into its Comprehensive Crime Control Act of 1984.<sup>209</sup>

The Court left open, however, the question whether the officer disqualification provisions could be enforced by cutting off the offending

203. Waterfront Commission Act of 1953 § 8, (as amended), N.J. STAT. ANN. §§ 32:23-80, 32:23-80.2 (West 1963); Waterfront Commission Act of 1953 § 8, N.Y. Laws 1953, cc. 882, 883, McKinney's Unconsol. Laws, § 6700aa.

204. Casino Control Act, N.J. STAT. ANN. §§ 5:12-1 to -190 (West 1988). *See generally* Cohen, *The New Jersey Casino Control Act: Creation of a Regulatory System*, 6 SETON HALL LEGIS. J. 1 (1982); Lee & Chelius, *Government Regulation of Labor-Management Corruption: The Casino Industry Experience in New Jersey*, 42 INDUS. & LAB. REL. REV. 536 (1989); O'Brian & Flaherty, *Regulation of the Atlantic City Casino Industry and Attempts to Control Its Infiltration by Organized Crime*, 16 RUTGERS L.J. 721 (1985).

205. N.J. STAT. ANN. §§ 5:12-86(c), 5:12-93(b) (West 1988).

206. *Id.* § 5:12-86(f).

207. *See Brown v. Hotel & Restaurant Employees Int'l Union Local 54*, 468 U.S. 491, 492 (1984) (Casino Control Act); *De Veau v. Braisted*, 363 U.S. 144, 155-56 (1960) (Waterfront Commission Act).

208. *Brown*, 468 U.S. at 508-09 (citations omitted).

209. 29 U.S.C. § 524a (1982 & Supp. V 1987).

union's dues income. It acknowledged the risk that such a remedy could so incapacitate a union as to prevent it from functioning as a union at all, but noted that sanctions imposed directly on the disqualified individuals, rather than their unions, would not have that effect.<sup>210</sup> Both New Jersey statutes, and the New York statute as amended in 1969, authorize these remedial alternatives.<sup>211</sup>

The Casino Control Act and the two waterfront commission statutes also have survived first amendment challenges. State and federal courts have held that the three statutes' officer disqualification provisions do not violate the associational rights of either the unions, their members, or the disqualified individuals themselves<sup>212</sup>—an issue to which this Article will later return.<sup>213</sup>

### E. *The Reform of Union Pension and Welfare Funds*

The Employee Retirement Income Security Act of 1974 (ERISA),<sup>214</sup> which regulates the operation of employee pension and welfare funds, provides another substantive basis for institutional reform litigation that can affect the internal affairs of unions.<sup>215</sup> Like construction industry apprenticeship programs,<sup>216</sup> collectively bargained benefit plans are ostensibly operated jointly by labor and management, but as with apprenticeship programs, the union trustees often dominate fund operations.<sup>217</sup> Because union designated benefit fund trustees typically hold

---

210. *Brown*, 468 U.S. at 510-12.

211. See N.J. STAT. ANN. § 5:12-93(d)(e) (West 1988); *id.* § 32:23-80.2 (West 1963); 1969 N.Y. LAWS ch. 951, § 1.

212. For decisions upholding provisions of the New Jersey Casino Control Act, see *Hotel and Restaurant Employees Int'l Union Local 54 v. Read*, 832 F.2d 263, 266 (3d Cir. 1987); *In re Martin*, 90 N.J. 295, 336, 447 A.2d 1290, 1311 (1982); *In re Hotel and Restaurant Employees Local 54*, 203 N.J. Super. 297, 297, 496 A.2d 1111, 1112 (App. Div.), *certif. denied*, 102 N.J. 352, 508 A.2d 223 (1985), *cert. denied*, 475 U.S. 1085 (1986). For decisions reviewing provisions of the New York Waterfront Commission Act, see *Local 1814, Int'l Longshoremen's Ass'n v. Waterfront Comm'n*, 667 F.2d 267, 273-74 (2d Cir. 1981); *International Longshoremen's Ass'n v. Waterfront Comm'n*, 642 F.2d 666, 669-71 (2d Cir. 1981). On the constitutionality of the disqualification provision of the New Jersey Waterfront Commission Act, see *Hazelton v. Murray*, 21 N.J. 115, 115, 121 A.2d 1, 1 (1956) (Brennan, Wm., J.).

213. See *infra* text accompanying note 342-61.

214. 29 U.S.C. §§ 1001-1461 (1982 & Supp. V 1987).

215. Even before ERISA, courts asserted their inherent equitable powers to impose receiverships on pension funds, see, e.g., *Hurd v. Hutnik*, 419 F. Supp. 630, 636 n.1, 662 (D.N.J. 1976), and to remove corrupt benefit plan trustees and order the new trustees to retain independent professional investment counselors, see, e.g., *Blankenship v. Boyle*, 329 F. Supp. 1089, 1113 (D.D.C. 1971), *aff'd*, 511 F.2d 447 (D.C. Cir. 1975).

216. See *supra* note 189.

217. Before its cleanup, for example, trustees appointed by the union called the tune in the giant, corruption-ridden Teamsters Central States pension fund. See S. BRILL, *supra* note 1, at 203.

high union offices,<sup>218</sup> judicially imposed changes in fund administration can substantially affect a union's internal political climate.

The most common forms of corruption in pension and welfare plans involve the abuse of plan funds for personal gain, either through direct self-dealing or through kickbacks received in exchange for improperly investing plan funds or contracting with unscrupulous service providers.<sup>219</sup> Not surprisingly, such conduct violates the fiduciary duties imposed on plan officials by ERISA.<sup>220</sup> The statute's enforcement scheme provides the Secretary of Labor and plan participants and beneficiaries with broad, flexible remedies to redress or prevent statutory violations.<sup>221</sup> Although ERISA does not expressly authorize the appointment of receivers to take over the administration of benefit plans that have been victimized by fiduciary violations, courts have construed its language, which provides for "such other equitable or remedial relief as the court may deem appropriate, including removal of . . . fiduciar[ies],"<sup>222</sup> to permit such receiverships.<sup>223</sup>

Perhaps the leading example of ERISA's use in the battle against pension fund corruption is its role in cleaning up the giant Teamsters Central States, Southeast, and Southwest Areas Pension Fund, the largest multi-employer pension fund in the country.<sup>224</sup> Once dubbed "the most abused, misused pension fund in America,"<sup>225</sup> the Central States fund was for much of its existence "the mob's bank," where "loans depended almost always on the right kickbacks or the right organized-crime connections."<sup>226</sup> According to one estimate, the fund's losses, due

218. In the Teamsters Central States fund, for example, past trustees have included Teamsters General Presidents Jimmy Hoffa, Frank Fitzsimmons, Roy Williams, and Jackie Presser. *Id.* at 115.

219. See *supra* text accompanying notes 37-42.

220. 29 U.S.C. §§ 1104, 1106 (1982).

221. *Id.* § 1132 (1982 & Supp. V 1987).

222. *Id.* § 1109(a).

223. See, e.g., *Marshall v. Snyder*, 572 F.2d 894, 901 (2d Cir. 1978) (appointment of receivership proper in view of union officers' conflict of interest); *Donovan v. Robbins*, 558 F. Supp. 319, 329 (N.D. Ill.) (receivership is a proper remedy where serious fiduciary violations have occurred), *aff'd sub nom. Donovan v. Dorfman*, 703 F.2d 570 (7th Cir. 1983); *Donovan v. Bryans*, 566 F. Supp. 1258, 1264 (E.D. Pa. 1983) (Secretary of Labor may seek a receiver in appropriate circumstances); see also *Donovan v. Mazzola*, 716 F.2d 1226, 1238-39 (9th Cir. 1983) (upholding the court appointment of an investment manager to control fund's investments for ten year-period).

224. The fund has 400,000 participants and beneficiaries and assets totalling over \$8 billion. *Teamsters Pension Fund Accord*, N.Y. Times, Nov. 11, 1987, at A27, col. 1.

225. Cook, *The Most Abused, Misused Pension Fund in America*, FORBES, Nov. 10, 1980, at 69.

226. S. BRILL, *supra* note 1, at 201, 215. Teamster reformers sometimes joke that IBT conventions are held in Las Vegas so that delegates can see how their pension funds have been invested. It's no joke: millions of dollars in Central States' loans, often to front-men for organized crime, financed construction of several large Las Vegas casinos and hotels. See *id.* at 210-16. Collateral for one such loan was \$5 million in gambler's IOU's. See *id.* at 117.

to loans repaid at below-market interest rates or never repaid at all, amounted to \$385 million.<sup>227</sup>

Not surprisingly, one of Jimmy Hoffa's criminal convictions was for pension fund abuse involving the Central States fund.<sup>228</sup> But that conviction no more led to the cleanup of the Central States pension fund than it did to the cleanup of the Teamsters union itself. Another decade would pass before the Internal Revenue Service and the Department of Labor (DOL), relying on ERISA and a threat to revoke the fund's tax exempt status,<sup>229</sup> successfully pressured Hoffa's successors into initiating basic reforms in the fund's operations. A majority of the fund's trustees, including IBT President Frank Fitzsimmons, agreed to resign in late 1976 and early 1977, and independent asset managers were brought in for a five-year term.<sup>230</sup> Unfortunately, those reforms, which had not been embodied in an enforceable consent decree, proved inadequate. The new fund trustees soon stopped cooperating with further DOL investigations and also began to undermine the independence of the new asset managers.<sup>231</sup>

In September, 1982, in the face of severe criticism from the General Accounting Office and a Senate subcommittee that it had bungled a major opportunity for cleaning up the fund,<sup>232</sup> the DOL negotiated a new agreement with the Central States fund which appears to have finally expunged any remaining corrupting influences.<sup>233</sup> Partially settling a DOL ERISA action filed in 1978, the consent decree extended the independent management of the fund's assets for at least another ten years and increased the barriers against efforts by the trustees to undermine that independence. The decree also provided for the appointment of an

---

227. *Id.* at 255.

228. See D. MOLDEA, *supra* note 7, at 173-74.

229. The IRS in fact had charged ahead on its own, without coordinating its efforts with either the Labor or Justice Departments, and had ordered the fund's tax exempt status revoked in June of 1976. See OVERSIGHT INQUIRY OF THE DEPARTMENT OF LABOR'S INVESTIGATION OF THE TEAMSTERS CENTRAL STATES PENSION FUND, S. REP. NO. 177, 97th Cong., 1st Sess. 18 (1981) [hereinafter OVERSIGHT INQUIRY]. The revocation was never actually implemented, however, see *id.* at 164-65, because, as the "atomic weapon" of pension reform, it would have punished not only the trustees but also innocent participants and employers as well. The IRS thus found itself "scrambling around trying to find a way out of it." *Id.* at 24 (quoting Senator Sam Nunn).

230. See *id.* at 61-62; S. BRILL, *supra* note 1, at 114-20.

231. The DOL had no role in selecting the trustees. See OVERSIGHT INQUIRY, *supra* note 229, at 62-76, 167-68.

232. See GENERAL ACCOUNTING OFFICE, INVESTIGATION TO REFORM TEAMSTERS' CENTRAL STATES PENSION FUND FOUND INADEQUATE (1982); OVERSIGHT INQUIRY, *supra* note 229.

233. See Proposed Consent Decree, *Donovan v. Fitzsimmons*, No. 78-C-342 (N.D. Ill. Sept. 21, 1982), reprinted in Daily Lab. (BNA), Sept. 21, 1982, at F-1. [hereinafter *Consent Decree*]; see Cook, *Going Straight*, FORBES, May 19, 1986, at 51; Geisel, *ERISA Prompts Cleanup of Teamsters Plan*, BUS. INS., Aug. 27, 1984, at 3.

"independent special counsel" to assist in identifying and resolving any problems or issues that might arise in connection with the fund's performance of its obligations under the decree or under ERISA.<sup>234</sup> The decree did not waive any of the DOL's monetary claims against the fund's former trustees.

In late 1987, a final settlement of the Central States litigation extended the terms of the 1982 decree until at least the year 2002, with a possible extension to 2007. Moreover, it provided for a judicial veto over any appointments of new pension fund trustees, as well as a monetary settlement in excess of \$4 million to be paid to the fund by the former trustees or their estates.<sup>235</sup> After a decade of institutional reform litigation pursuant to ERISA, the Teamsters Central States pension fund appears to be one of the best managed multi-employer plans in the country.<sup>236</sup>

## V. THE CIVIL RICO STRUCTURAL INJUNCTION

The Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations Act<sup>237</sup> is not primarily a labor statute, but combating organized crime's infiltration of the labor movement was one of its central legislative goals.<sup>238</sup> For this reason, many of the controversies which have been associated with criminal and civil RICO in other contexts<sup>239</sup> are less relevant to the statute's labor applications. For example, whether RICO's reach is limited to defendants with actual organized crime connections has not been an issue

---

234. *Consent Decree*, *supra* note 233. Former U.S. Attorney General William B. Saxbe was named independent special counsel shortly thereafter. *See Former Attorney General Saxbe Named to be Counsel to Central States Fund*, 9 Pen. Rep. (BNA) 1784 (1982).

235. *Whitfield v. Fitzsimmons*, No. 78-C-342 (N.D. Ill. Nov. 10, 1987). *See also Labor Department Settlement of Central States Case Is Approved*, 14 Pen. Rep. (BNA) 1500 (1987) (discussing *Whitfield*).

236. *See Cook*, *supra* note 233, at 51. *But see "Trustees Report" Fails to Tell Full Story*, CONVOY DISPATCH, Mar. 1989, at 6 (criticizing trustees for keeping benefits too low and eligibility requirements too high).

237. 18 U.S.C. §§ 1961-68 (1982 & Supp. V 1987). RICO was enacted as title IX of the Organized Crime Control Act of 1970, Pub. L. No. 91-452, § 1, 84 Stat. 922, 922.

238. *See* Pub. L. No. 91-452, § 1, 84 Stat. 922, 922 (Statement of Findings and Purposes, noting organized crime infiltration and corruption of legitimate businesses and labor unions); S. REP. NO. 617, 91st Cong., 2d Sess. 35, 78 (1970) (same); 115 CONG. REC. 5874 (1969); 116 CONG. REC. 585 (1970) (remarks of Senator McClellan, RICO's chief sponsor in the Senate—the same Senator McClellan who chaired the Senate's investigation of labor racketeering in the late 1950's and who was a key supporter of the Landrum-Griffin Act).

239. *See, e.g., Mansnerus, As Racketeering Law Expands, So Does Pressure to Rein It In*, N.Y. Times, Mar. 12, 1989, § 4, at 4; Pickholz, *The Firestorm Over Civil RICO*, 71 A.B.A. J., Mar. 1985, at 79.

in many union reform cases, where Mafia infiltration of the labor movement is precisely the problem being addressed.<sup>240</sup> Similarly, the criticism that an aggressive plaintiff's bar has exploited civil RICO to make treble-damage mountains out of garden-variety fraud molehills,<sup>241</sup> and that civil RICO should be limited to defendants who have been convicted of the underlying predicate acts,<sup>242</sup> is not applicable to cases in which union officials have, in fact, been convicted of violently extorting union members' rights, embezzling union funds, or taking payoffs from employers.<sup>243</sup> One leading critic of the expansive reading that many courts have given RICO in the criminal context even goes so far as to say that "in the labor cases . . . RICO actually operates to a considerable extent as advertised."<sup>244</sup>

On the other hand, RICO's application in the labor relations context has generated a new set of issues and controversies all its own.<sup>245</sup> This section will analyze civil RICO union reform litigation in light of such

---

240. See, e.g., *United States v. Local 560, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters (Local 560 III)*, 780 F.2d 267, 284 (3d Cir. 1985) (infiltration by Genovese organized crime family), *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986); *United States v. Local 30, United Slate, Tile & Composition Roofers*, 686 F. Supp. 1139, 1141-63 (E.D. Pa. 1988) (infiltrated by associates of Philadelphia Mafia boss Nicodemo Scarfo); *United States v. Local 6A, Cement and Concrete Workers*, 663 F. Supp. 192, 193 (S.D.N.Y. 1986) (infiltration by Colombo organized crime family).

Although eradicating organized crime was one of the principal purposes behind RICO, constitutional prohibitions against making Mafia membership a "status crime" necessitated a broadly written statute which Congress knew would reach far beyond the criminal underworld. As Senator McClellan explained, "It is impossible to draw an effective statute which reaches most of the commercial activities of organized crime, yet does not include offenses commonly committed by persons outside organized crime as well." 116 CONG. REC. 18,940 (1970). The courts, therefore, have almost uniformly rejected efforts to so limit the statute. See, e.g., *Sedima, S.P.R.L. v. Imrex Co.*, 473 U.S. 479, 499 (1985); *Alcorn County v. U.S. Interstate Supplies, Inc.*, 731 F.2d 1160, 1167 (5th Cir. 1984) (citing other courts in agreement).

241. See, e.g., 1985 A.B.A. Sec. Corp., *Report of the Ad Hoc Civil RICO Task Force* 56-57 (Mar. 28, 1985).

242. Since the Supreme Court's rejection of the argument that a defendant's prior conviction is an essential element of the civil RICO cause of action, see *Sedima*, 473 U.S. at 493, repeated efforts have been made to amend the statute to impose such a requirement. See, e.g., *Justice Department Backs Limits on Civil Racketeer Suits*, N.Y. TIMES, Sept. 24, 1986, at A17, col. 1.

243. See, e.g., *Local 560 III*, 780 F.2d at 273-74, 283 (union officials extortion of "labor peace payments" and kickbacks from a number of employers; extortion of members' Landrum-Griffin rights); *Local 30*, 686 F. Supp. at 1165-66 (over twenty year period leaders of Roofers Union utilized threats and violence against members and non-union contractors).

244. Lynch, *RICO: The Crime of Being a Criminal* (pts. 1 & 2), 87 COLUM. L. REV. 661, 758 (1987). For an overview of RICO's application to labor racketeering, see Blakey & Goldstock, *supra* note 33.

245. For discussion of some of these controversies, see Engelstein, *Racketeer Influenced and Corrupt Organizations Act: Uninvited Guest at the Collective Bargaining Table?*, 38 NAT'L CONF. ON LABOR PROC. 10-1 (1985); Shepard, Horn & Duston, *RICO and Employment Law*, 3 LABOR LAW. 267 (1987); Tarantola, *An Analysis of the Potential Use of RICO to Impede the Flow of Runaway Shops*, 3 HOFSTRA LAB. L.J. 205 (1986); Note, *The Exclusive Jurisdiction of the NLRB as a Limitation on the Application of RICO to Labor Disputes*, 76 KY. L.J. 201 (1987-88).

fundamental labor law concerns as preemption and the Norris-LaGuardia Act's limitation on the role of the federal courts in labor disputes.<sup>246</sup> It also will suggest an approach for resolving the potential conflicts between intrusive RICO remedies and the associational rights of unions and their members, rights embodied in the Landrum-Griffin Act's union members' Bill of Rights<sup>247</sup> and in the first amendment itself. Before reaching those issues, however, it will describe civil RICO's operation and the broad range of remedies it contemplates.

### A. *Civil RICO*

RICO's civil cause of action provides the most important contemporary basis for the judicially supervised reform of corrupt labor unions. Pursuant to RICO's core substantive provisions, a person<sup>248</sup> violates the Act if he or she (a) uses income from a "pattern of racketeering activity" to acquire an interest in an "enterprise"; (b) acquires an interest in an enterprise directly through a pattern of racketeering activity; (c) conducts or participates in the operation of an enterprise through a pattern of racketeering activity; or (d) conspires to commit any of the foregoing violations.<sup>249</sup> "Enterprise" has a broad definition,<sup>250</sup> and in the labor context, the relevant enterprise would typically be a union, an employer, or a pension or benefit fund.

A "pattern of racketeering activity" consists of the commission of two or more predicate acts of racketeering activity within a ten-year period.<sup>251</sup> "Racketeering activity" is defined by reference to a long list of state and federal crimes ranging from murder and arson to securities fraud and bribery<sup>252</sup>—a list of predicate acts that expressly includes three labor crimes.<sup>253</sup> While the nature of the pattern which the predicate acts

---

246. See *infra* text accompanying notes 301-41.

247. 29 U.S.C. § 411 (1982).

248. "Persons" under the Act can be entities such as unions and employers, as well as individuals. 18 U.S.C. § 1961(3) (1982 & Supp. V 1987).

249. *Id.* § 1962(a)-(d).

250. See *id.* § 1961(4).

251. *Id.* § 1961(5).

252. *Id.* § 1961(1). Mail and wire fraud are two of RICO's more controversial predicate offenses, because they bring many "garden variety" cases of fraud within the statute's reach. See *supra* text accompanying note 241.

253. These are embezzlement of union funds, 29 U.S.C. § 501(c) (1982); embezzlement of pension and welfare funds, 18 U.S.C. § 664 (1982); and illegal payments to labor unions and bribery of union officials, 29 U.S.C. § 186 (1982). See 18 U.S.C. § 1961(1) (1982 & Supp. V 1987) (incorporating these labor offenses into RICO). Extortion of membership rights as a RICO predicate act is addressed *infra* at text accompanying notes 263-300.

must establish has been a continuing source of controversy in other contexts,<sup>254</sup> in the civil RICO union reform cases decided thus far, the number of and the relationships among the predicate acts have been extensive enough to meet even the most demanding standards.<sup>255</sup>

In addition to providing a treble damages remedy to the victims of RICO violations,<sup>256</sup> the statute's civil provisions authorize the courts to issue a wide range of equitable relief, including bans against further participation in the affairs of corrupt unions by the individuals responsible for their corruption.<sup>257</sup> Statutory language expressly authorizing the courts to order "the reorganization" of corrupt enterprises demonstrates that Congress intended civil RICO to serve as a substantive basis for institutional reform litigation.<sup>258</sup>

The authority "to reorganize" a corrupt enterprise, together with the courts' inherent equitable powers<sup>259</sup> and Congress's explicit instructions that RICO "be liberally construed to effectuate its remedial

---

254. In *H. J. Inc., v. Northwestern Bell Tel. Co.*, 109 S. Ct. 2893, 2906 (1989), the Supreme Court endorsed a broad concept of "pattern" in the civil RICO context. See also Blakey & Cessar, *Equitable Relief Under Civil RICO: Reflections On Religious Technology Center v. Wollersheim: Will Civil RICO Be Effective Only Against White-Collar Crime?*, 62 NOTRE DAME L. REV. 526, 535-40 (1987) (discussing district court failure to follow Supreme Court initiative in developing consistent definition of pattern in *Sedima*); Goldsmith, *Civil RICO Reform: The Basis for Compromise*, 71 MINN. L. REV. 27, 843 & n.69 (1987) (broad definition of "pattern" by certain district courts encourages undesirable forum-shopping, so a more consistent definition should be created); Note, *Clarifying a "Pattern" of Confusion: Multi-Factor Approach to Civil RICO's Pattern Requirement*, 86 MICH. L. REV. 1745 (1988) (courts' definition of "pattern" should consider number of victims injured, duration of activity, number of separate transactions, and source of multiple and distinct criminal decisions).

255. See *United States v. Local 560, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters (Local 560 III)*, 780 F.2d 267 (3d Cir. 1985), *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986); *United States v. Local 30, United Slate, Tile & Composition Roofers*, 686 F. Supp. 1139, 1165 (E.D. Pa. 1988).

256. 18 U.S.C. § 1964(c) (1982 & Supp. V 1987). For a discussion of the relationship between RICO's treble damages remedy and the "union members derivative action" created by title V of the Landrum-Griffin Act—and the availability of a "hybrid RICO/section 501" cause of action, see *supra* text accompanying notes 74-76; *infra* text accompanying notes 333-37.

257. 18 U.S.C. § 1964(a) (1982).

258. *Id.* As RICO's floor manager in the House explained, "Courts are given broad powers . . . to proceed civilly, using essentially their equitable powers, to reform corrupted organizations." 116 CONG. REC. 35,295 (1970) (remarks of Cong. Richard H. Poff) (emphasis added). The statute even gives RICO courts the authority to dissolve corrupt enterprises:

The district courts of the United States shall have jurisdiction to prevent and restrain [RICO] violations . . . by issuing appropriate orders, including, but not limited to: ordering any person to divest himself of any interest, direct or indirect, in any enterprise; imposing reasonable restrictions on the future activities or investments of any person, including, but not limited to, prohibiting any person from engaging in the same type of endeavor as the enterprise engaged in . . . or ordering dissolution or reorganization of any enterprise, making due provision for the rights of innocent persons.

18 U.S.C. § 1964(a) (emphasis added).

259. Nothing in the statute or its legislative history suggests that Congress intended to limit the courts' traditional range of equitable remedies. As the Supreme Court has repeatedly held, "Unless

purposes,"<sup>260</sup> leave little doubt that courts have the power to issue structural injunctions in labor racketeering cases, including orders imposing trusteeships upon racketeer-ridden unions.<sup>261</sup> As the legislative history makes clear, RICO's list of remedies "is not meant to be exhaustive. . . . [T]he only limit on remedies is that they accomplish the aim set out of removing the corrupting influence and make due provisions for the rights of innocent persons."<sup>262</sup>

In the labor setting, "mak[ing] due provisions for the rights of innocent persons" requires accommodating RICO remedies to the organizational and collective bargaining rights guaranteed workers by federal labor law, and to the associational rights guaranteed unions and their members by the first amendment. Before addressing those remedial concerns, however, we turn to an important substantive issue that has arisen in a number of union reform cases: whether aiding and abetting the extortion of membership rights is a RICO predicate act.

#### B. *Aiding and Abetting the Extortion of Membership Rights*

When government prosecutors first sought to explore the full reach of RICO's civil remedies in their fight against labor racketeering in Tony Provenzano's Teamsters Local 560, their goal was to remove from office Local 560's entire seven member executive board and to replace them with a court-appointed trustee to run the union's affairs until such time as fair elections could be held.<sup>263</sup> By the time the court imposed the trusteeship, however, neither Tony Provenzano nor any of his brothers

---

otherwise provided by statute, all the inherent equitable powers [of the court] are available." *Porter v. Warner Holding Co.*, 328 U.S. 395, 398 (1946). See *supra* text accompanying notes 117-33.

260. Pub. L. No. 91-452, § 904(a), 84 Stat. 922, 947 (1970); see also *Sedima, S.P.R.L. v. Imrex Co.*, 473 U.S. 479, 497-98 (1985) (Congress's "self-consciously expansive language" and express admonition that "RICO is to be 'liberally construed'" dictate the conclusion that RICO is to be read broadly); *Russello v. United States*, 464 U.S. 16, 27 (1983) ("the legislative history clearly demonstrates that the RICO statute was intended to provide new weapons of unprecedented scope for an assault upon organized crime and its economic roots").

261. Further support for this conclusion can be found in the fact that RICO's civil provisions were modeled in part on those of the antitrust statutes, see *Sedima*, 473 U.S. at 486-90, and judicial authority to impose corporate receiverships to enforce the antitrust laws has been recognized for over seventy-five years. See *United States v. American Tobacco Co.*, 221 U.S. 106, 186, 188 (1911). Senator McClellan may have had precisely these receiverships in mind when he explained, "[S]ince enactment of the Sherman Antitrust Act in 1900, the courts have used several equitable remedies. . . . I believe, and numerous others have expressed a similar belief, that these equitable devices can prove effective in cleaning up organizations corrupted by the forces of organized crime." 116 CONG. REC. 592 (1970).

262. H. R. REP. NO. 1549, 91st Cong., 2d Sess. 57 (1970). Similarly, Senator McClellan explained that RICO is not "limit[ed] [to] the remedies . . . already . . . established. The ability of our chancery courts to formulate a remedy to fit the wrong is one of the great benefits of our system of justice." 115 CONG. REC. 9567 (1969).

263. See *infra* text accompanying notes 364-74.

or associates who had been directly implicated in murders and beatings of union rivals, embezzlement, or receipt of employer payoffs, were serving on the union's executive board.<sup>264</sup> Three of the seven board members, in fact, did not hold their positions when most of the predicate acts underlying the lawsuit occurred.<sup>265</sup> How then did the *Local 560* court justify its removal from office of those "executive board defendants"?

The court first held that "aiding and abetting" the commission of a RICO predicate offense is itself a predicate offense.<sup>266</sup> A clear consensus in the courts supports that conclusion,<sup>267</sup> as does RICO's liberal construction clause.<sup>268</sup> While the list of offenses that constitute "racketeering activity" does not expressly include aiding and abetting,<sup>269</sup> nothing in the legislative history suggests that Congress intended to place RICO violations beyond the normal reach of the federal aiding and abetting statute,<sup>270</sup> which applies to *all* federal crimes.<sup>271</sup>

The district court found that the executive board defendants had aided and abetted the Provenzanos and the other individual defendants in the creation of "a climate of intimidation" which "induce[d] or coerce[d] the membership into surrendering their federally protected rights

---

264. See *United States v. Local 560, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters (Local 560 III)*, 780 F.2d 267, 274 (3d Cir. 1985), *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986).

265. See *id.* 780 F.2d at 288.

266. *Id.* at 288 n.25.

267. See, e.g., *Petro-Tech, Inc. v. Western Co.*, 824 F.2d 1349, 1356-57 (3d Cir. 1987); *United States v. Wyatt*, 807 F.2d 1480, 1482 (9th Cir. 1987); *United States v. Cauble*, 706 F.2d 1322, 1334, 1339 (5th Cir. 1983); *United States v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, 708 F. Supp. 1388, 1401 (S.D.N.Y. 1989); *Rodonich v. House Wreckers Union, Local 95*, 627 F. Supp. 176, 180 (S.D.N.Y. 1985); *Laterza v. American Broadcasting Co.*, 581 F. Supp. 408, 412 (S.D.N.Y. 1984).

268. See *supra* notes 260-62 and accompanying text.

269. 18 U.S.C. § 1961(1) (1982 & Supp. V 1987). Perhaps it was omitted because aiding and abetting can best be understood not as a discrete criminal offense but simply as a means of identifying the nature of a given defendant's involvement in the substantive offense. See *United States v. Oates*, 560 F.2d 45, 54 (2d Cir. 1977). If so, the maxim *expressio unius est exclusio alterius* (the express inclusion of some items implies the exclusion of others) would have little application to this question of statutory interpretation.

270. The aiding and abetting statute, 18 U.S.C. § 2 (1982), provides: "(a) Whoever commits an offense against the United States or aids, abets, counsels, commands, induces or procures its commission, is punishable as a principal." The defendant need not commit all the elements of the substantive offense so long as she assists in some manner with its commission with the requisite criminal intent. See, e.g., *United States v. Fischel*, 686 F.2d 1082 (5th Cir. 1982).

271. See *United States v. Lennon*, 751 F.2d 737, 741 (5th Cir. 1985) (federal statute applies to all federal crimes and "prohibits one from causing another to do any act that would be illegal if one did it personally"), *cert. denied*, 471 U.S. 1100 (1985); *United States v. Jones*, 678 F.2d 102, 105 (9th Cir. 1982) ("The aiding and abetting provision of 18 U.S.C. § 2 . . . is applicable to the entire criminal code."); Note, *Aiding and Abetting the Investment of Dirty Money: Mens Rea and the Nonracketeer Under RICO, Section 1962(a)*, 82 COLUM. L. REV. 574, 583 (1982) (Congress did not intend to abandon "normal criminal law principles and preclude the conviction of nonracketeers as aiders and abettors or coconspirators.").

to participate in the affairs of Local 560 in a democratic manner.”<sup>272</sup> The “Provenzano Group” had created that climate of intimidation with the repeated use of actual or threatened violence, exemplified by the murders of Provenzano opponents in 1961 and 1963<sup>273</sup> and the “roughing up” of another Provenzano critic in 1983 while the trial was in progress.<sup>274</sup> The Provenzano group also spawned fear that opposition to or criticism of the union’s leadership could result in “disastrous and irreparable economic harm,”<sup>275</sup> “particularly the loss of the ability to earn a livelihood.”<sup>276</sup>

The court determined that the executive board defendants assisted the Provenzano Group in creating that atmosphere in a variety of ways: the repeated appointment of convicted criminals within that group to positions of trust within the local,<sup>277</sup> the failure to remove corrupt appointees from office,<sup>278</sup> and the authorization of increased salary and pension benefits for Tony Provenzano after he had committed three criminal offenses while a member of the executive board.<sup>279</sup> Moreover, given that title V of the Landrum-Griffin Act imposes an affirmative duty upon union officials to act on the membership’s behalf,<sup>280</sup> the court concluded that the executive board defendants’ reckless indifference to the Provenzano Group’s systematic misconduct was itself evidence of an intent to aid and abet the misconduct.<sup>281</sup>

---

272. *United States v. Local 560, Int’l Bhd. of Teamsters (Local 560 I)*, 581 F. Supp. 279, 284-85, 312 (D.N.J. 1984), *aff’d*, 780 F.2d 267 (3d Cir. 1985), *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986). One measure of the effectiveness of the defendants’ campaign of intimidation, according to the court and the government’s expert witness, Professor Clyde Summers, was “the complete absence of publicly voiced opposition to, disagreement with or critical discussion of the [non-contract related] policies, proposals, decisions and actions of the Provenzano Group incumbents.” *Local 560 I*, 581 F. Supp. at 316.

273. Although the court found the evidence insufficient to conclude that Provenzano or his associates had actually ordered or committed the second murder, it did find that “Glockner’s violent demise [was] used by the Provenzano Group either directly or subtly as a mechanism of intimidation.” *Id.* at 312.

274. *Id.* at 312-13.

275. *Id.* at 334.

276. *Id.* at 311-12.

277. That those appointments may have been in technical compliance with the Landrum-Griffin Act’s provisions concerning eligibility for union office, 29 U.S.C. § 504 (1982 & Supp. V 1987), did not reduce their intimidating effect on the rank and file. *See Local 560 III*, 780 F.2d at 286.

278. *Id.* at 285-86.

279. *Id.* at 283, 287. The executive board defendants also gave known or reputed criminals access to Local 560’s offices. *Id.*

280. 29 U.S.C. § 501(a).

281. *Local 560 I*, 581 F. Supp. at 332. In *Local 560 III*, the court utilized the criminal standard for defining the elements of the aiding and abetting offense: “(1) that the substantive crime has been committed, and (2) that the defendant charged with aiding and abetting that crime knew of the commission of the substantive offense and acted with the intent to facilitate it.” 780 F.2d at 284 (quoting *United States v. Dixon*, 658 F.2d 181, 189 n.17 (3d Cir. 1981)). A later civil RICO decision

In order to establish RICO liability from this pattern of conduct, the court still had to determine whether the creation of that climate of intimidation was a predicate offense. Through a creative application of the Hobbs Act,<sup>282</sup> the violation of which is a RICO predicate offense,<sup>283</sup> the court concluded that it was. The Hobbs Act makes it a federal crime to affect interstate commerce by extorting property through the actual or threatened use of force, violence, or fear.<sup>284</sup> The court essentially bootstrapped violations of title I of the Landrum-Griffin Act,<sup>285</sup> which are not themselves predicate offenses,<sup>286</sup> into Hobbs Act violations by defining the membership's interest in the "rights to union democracy" guaranteed by title I as a Hobbs Act property interest.<sup>287</sup> Although many courts have applied the Hobbs Act to extortion of other types of intangible property, such as a company's right to make business decisions free from illegal outside pressure,<sup>288</sup> the *Local 560* decision was the first to designate Landrum-Griffin Act rights as property rights for Hobbs Act purposes.

In *United States v. International Brotherhood of Teamsters*, the court utilized the same approach when it denied a motion to dismiss the

---

by the same court applied a definition of aiding and abetting that entailed a less demanding intent requirement. *Petro-Tech, Inc. v. Western Co.*, 824 F.2d 1349, 1356-57 (3d Cir. 1987). *See generally* Comment, *Aiding and Abetting Liability for Civil Violations of RICO*, 61 TEMPLE L. REV. 1481 (1988).

282. 18 U.S.C. § 1951 (1982).

283. *See id.* § 1961(1).

284. *Id.* § 1951(b)(2). Although it has a much broader reach, combating labor racketeering was one of the Hobbs Act's major legislative purposes. *United States v. Brecht*, 540 F.2d 45, 51 (2d Cir. 1976), *cert. denied*, 429 U.S. 1123 (1977).

285. Title I is the "Bill of Rights of Members of Labor Organizations." *See* 29 U.S.C. § 411 (1982).

286. The violent deprivation of a union member's Landrum-Griffin Act rights is in fact a crime, *see* Landrum-Griffin Act § 610, 29 U.S.C. § 530 (1982), but not one designated by Congress as a RICO predicate act.

287. *United States v. Local 560, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters (Local 560 I)*, 581 F. Supp. 279, 333 (D.N.J. 1984), *aff'd*, 780 F.2d 267 (3d Cir. 1985), *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986); *see also* *United States v. Local 560*, 550 F. Supp. 511 (D.N.J. 1982). The requisite effect on interstate commerce was present because when the membership's participation rights were extorted, "the actions of Local 560 were affected, which, in turn, resulted in affecting interstate commerce through businesses involved in interstate commerce." *Local 560 III*, 780 F.2d at 281 n.15.

288. *See, e.g.,* *Northeast Women's Center, Inc. v. McMonagle*, 868 F.2d 1342, 1349-50 (3d Cir.) (protesters at an abortion clinic violated the clinic's "property" right to conduct business under the Hobbs Act), *cert. denied*, 110 S. Ct. 261 (1989); *United States v. Zemek*, 634 F.2d 1159, 1174 (9th Cir. 1980) ("The right to make business decisions and to solicit business free from wrongful coercion is a protected property right."), *cert. denied*, 450 U.S. 916 (1981); *United States v. Santoni*, 585 F.2d 667, 673 (4th Cir. 1978) ("property extorted was the right . . . to make a business decision free from outside pressure wrongfully imposed"), *cert. denied*, 440 U.S. 910 (1979); *United States v. Tropiano*, 418 F.2d 1069, 1075 (2d Cir. 1969) ("concept of property under the Hobbs Act . . . is not limited to physical or tangible property or things"), *cert. denied*, 397 U.S. 1021 (1970).

government's action to impose a trusteeship on the Teamsters International.<sup>289</sup> By that time, however, the court had to overcome the argument, based on the Supreme Court's decision in *McNally v. United States*<sup>290</sup> construing the mail fraud statute,<sup>291</sup> that the democratic rights guaranteed to union members by Landrum-Griffin were, like the rights of citizens to honest government, so ethereal and intangible as to fall outside the property interests protected by the Hobbs Act.

The *Teamsters* court distinguished *McNally* in part by questioning whether *McNally*'s interpretation of the mail fraud statute had any bearing on the Hobbs Act at all, since the Hobbs Act, unlike the mail fraud statute, expressly applied to labor racketeering.<sup>292</sup> The court might also have noted that the definition of "extortion" in the Hobbs Act was modeled on that term's use in a New York extortion statute under which one court held that union membership rights are protected property interests "as real and as needful of equitable protection . . . as money or chattels. . . . If a member has a 'property right' in his position on the [work] roster . . . he has an equally enforceable property right in the election of men who will represent him in dealing with his economic security . . . ." <sup>293</sup>

But even assuming "property" has the same meaning in the Hobbs Act as in the mail fraud statute, *McNally* can be distinguished. First, the impact of *McNally* was sharply limited by *Carpenter v. United States*, which held that the mail fraud statute can protect some forms of intangible property.<sup>294</sup> In fact, the interest in clean government at stake in *McNally* might have qualified as a property interest if the case had been presented differently.<sup>295</sup> Moreover, the *McNally* holding was partially motivated by the Court's reluctance to involve the "Federal government

289. 708 F. Supp. 1392, 1402 (S.D.N.Y. 1989); see also *Rodonich v. House Wreckers Union*, Local 95, 627 F. Supp. 176, 178-79 (S.D.N.Y. 1985) (rights under Labor Management Reporting and Disclosure Act classified as property rights within Hobbs Act).

290. 483 U.S. 350 (1987).

291. 18 U.S.C. § 1341 (1982).

292. *Teamsters*, 708 F. Supp. at 1397-99; see also *United States v. Local 560 (I.B.T.)* (Local 560 II), 694 F. Supp. 1158, 1188 (D.N.J. 1988).

293. *Dusing v. Nuzzo*, 177 Misc. 35, 37, 29 N.Y.S.2d 882, 884, *modified on other grounds and aff'd*, 263 A.D. 59, 31 N.Y.S. 2d 849 (1941); see also *United States v. Local 560, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters* (Local 560 III), 780 F.2d 267, 281 (3d Cir. 1985) (citing *United States v. Enmons*, 410 U.S. 396, 406 n.16 (1973)), *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986).

294. 108 S. Ct. 316, 320 (1987).

295. See *McNally*, 483 U.S. at 377 & n.10 (Stevens, J., dissenting); see also *Local 560 II*, 694 F. Supp. 1158, 1188-89 (D.N.J. 1988); cf. *United States v. Runnels*, 833 F.2d 1183 (6th Cir. 1987) (union official who took kickback to steer members' workers compensation business to particular lawyer was guilty of mail fraud, since bribe was characterized as property belonging to the union). But see *United States v. Holzer*, 840 F.2d 1343, 1347-48 (7th Cir. 1988) (rejecting the *Runnels* analysis).

in setting standards of disclosure and good government for local and state officials.”<sup>296</sup> Not only is this federalism concern irrelevant to questions of good *union* government, but the Landrum-Griffin Act has already established the applicable standards.<sup>297</sup>

In any event, the superficial similarity between a citizen's right to honest government and a worker's right to honest unions can be misleading. Many in Congress understood the membership rights provided by Landrum-Griffin to be “*economic* rights . . . aris[ing] from economic problems and deal[ing] with economic democracy. They are not . . . rights . . . dealing with political democracy.”<sup>298</sup> Even if Landrum-Griffin is seen as “bring[ing] to . . . union members the reality of some of the freedoms from oppression that we enjoy as citizens by virtue of the Constitution,”<sup>299</sup> the political processes in unions are fundamentally different from those of public government because unions are essentially “one-party states.”<sup>300</sup> With no institutionalized rival party to keep a critical eye on potentially corrupt incumbents, union members will inevitably be more dependent on the courts to preserve their rights to honest and democratic union governments—a fact implicitly recognized by Congress when it enacted the Hobbs Act, Landrum-Griffin, and the civil RICO statute.

### C. *Accommodating Federal Labor Policy*

A fundamental purpose of federal labor policy is to promote labor peace and economic stability by encouraging the practice of collective bargaining.<sup>301</sup> A cornerstone of that policy is section 7 of the National Labor Relations Act (NLRA), which gives covered workers the right to organize or join unions and to participate in concerted activities for purposes of collective bargaining or other mutual aid or protection.<sup>302</sup> In addition, the Act defines a variety of “unfair labor practices,”<sup>303</sup> most of

---

296. *McNally*, 483 U.S. at 360.

297. *Teamsters*, 708 F. Supp. at 1399.

298. 105 CONG. REC. 6485 (1959), 1 LMRDA LEGISLATIVE HISTORY, *supra* note 64, at 1111 (remarks of Sen. Carroll during debate over addition of title I to the bill) (emphasis added); *see also* *Rodonich v. House Wreckers Union, Local 95*, 627 F. Supp. 176, 179 n.2 (S.D.N.Y. 1985) (“[I]t would appear that LMRDA rights provide many union members with a source of livelihood.”).

299. 105 CONG. REC. 6472 (1959) (remarks of Senator McClellan).

300. *See* Summers, *The Privatization of Personal Freedoms and Enrichment of Democracy: Some Lessons From Labor Law*, 1986 U. ILL. L. REV. 689, 712. *See generally* Summers, *Democracy in a One-Party State: Perspectives From Landrum-Griffin*, 43 MD. L. REV. 93 (1984).

301. *See* National Labor Relations Act, as amended, § 1 (codified as amended at 29 U.S.C. § 151 (1982)).

302. *Id.* § 7, 29 U.S.C. § 157 (1982). Section 7 also gives workers the right to refrain from any of these activities. *Id.*

303. *See id.* § 8, 29 U.S.C. § 158 (1982).

which relate to employer or union violations of the rights created by section 7. Section 10 of the Act creates in the National Labor Relations Board (NLRB) the near exclusive source of remedies for those unfair labor practices.<sup>304</sup>

An important question in the context of union reform litigation, therefore, is the extent to which the traditional exclusivity of NLRB jurisdiction limits remedies otherwise available under civil RICO. When RICO violations in the labor setting do not constitute unfair labor practices, of course, no difficulty exists.<sup>305</sup> However, many RICO predicate acts in union reform cases, such as the use of violence to crush membership opposition to corrupt union officials, the receipt of payoffs to allocate work through union hiring halls, or the use of the mails or the wires to defraud dissident members of the fair handling of their grievances, have been or could be held by the NLRB to be unfair labor practices.<sup>306</sup>

That RICO and NLRB remedies might overlap is not enough to bar the RICO remedy, however; Congress clearly intended the availability of multiple remedies for some offenses.<sup>307</sup> For example, when conduct violating section 7 of the NLRA also violates any of the three labor crimes that are expressly identified as RICO predicate acts,<sup>308</sup> the legislative intent to allow the RICO remedies is clear.<sup>309</sup> Similarly, where the substantive rights interfered with by RICO predicate acts have their roots in both section 7 and the Landrum-Griffin Act, Congress already has

---

304. See *id.* § 10, 29 U.S.C. § 160(a) (1982 & Supp. V 1987). In *San Diego Building Trades Council v. Garmon*, 359 U.S. 236 (1959), the Court held that "[w]hen an activity is *arguably* subject to § 7 or § 8 of the Act, the States *as well as the federal courts* must defer to the exclusive competence of the National Labor Relations Board if the danger of state interference with national labor policy is to be averted." *Id.* at 245 (emphasis added). Two clear statutory exceptions to this general rule are section 302 of the amended Act, 29 U.S.C. § 186 (1982 & Supp. V 1987), which criminalizes employer payoffs to unions or union officials, and section 303, *id.* § 187, which creates a civil cause of action for victims of unlawful secondary boycotts. On labor law preemption generally, see Cox, *Recent Developments in Federal Labor Law Preemption*, 41 OHIO ST. L.J. 277 (1980); Cox, *Labor Law Preemption Revisited*, 85 HARV. L. REV. 1337 (1972).

305. See *San Diego Building Trades*, 359 U.S. at 245.

306. Cf. 1 THE DEVELOPING LABOR LAW, *supra* note 35, at 174-75 (violence or threats of violence may be an unfair labor practice); *id.* at 253 (misconduct in administering hiring hall may be an unfair labor practice); 2 *id.* at 1328-37 (breach of duty of fair representation in grievance handling may be an unfair labor practice).

307. See *supra* note 304. As one court put it, "Congress gets to make the rules—and change them. Congress could, and did, create the NLRB as the exclusive forum for consideration of certain conduct, but can and does create exceptions to that exclusivity." *Butchers' Union, Local 498 v. SDC Inv., Inc.*, 631 F. Supp. 1001, 1006-07 (E.D. Cal. 1986).

308. See *supra* text accompanying note 253.

309. But see *Local 335, Hotel, Motel, Restaurant & Hi-Rise Employees Union v. Pier 66 Co.*, 599 F. Supp. 761, 763-65 (S.D. Fla. 1984) (action based on alleged violations of LMRA section 302(a)(3), 29 U.S.C. § 186(a)(3) (1982), as RICO predicates preempted where conduct also constituted unfair labor practices, at least where the union's only damages were attorneys' fees and costs incurred by decertification efforts).

demonstrated its intent to abandon NLRB exclusivity.<sup>310</sup> Moreover, since the courts have long held that the NLRA does not preempt state criminal statutes of general applicability,<sup>311</sup> and since many crimes defined by state law qualify as RICO predicates,<sup>312</sup> it is also arguable that Congress did not intend the NLRA to limit RICO remedies for violations based on those predicate acts.<sup>313</sup>

On the other hand, the NLRA probably preempts RICO remedies in cases where employers or unions commit predicate offenses, such as mail fraud or wire fraud (which are not labor crimes *per se*) in order to violate employee rights that derive *only* from the NLRA.<sup>314</sup> In order to accommodate federal labor policy, courts also should decline RICO jurisdiction over predicate acts committed in pursuit of legitimate collective bargaining goals during the course of traditional labor disputes.<sup>315</sup> In *United States v. Enmons*, the Supreme Court read such a limitation into the Hobbs Act.<sup>316</sup> Congress's repeated refusal to overrule *Enmons* suggests that it did not intend RICO, a statute with legislative goals similar to those of the Hobbs Act,<sup>317</sup> to apply to routine labor struggles.<sup>318</sup>

In addition to the NLRA, which focuses on collective bargaining, a second major source of federal labor policy is the Landrum-Griffin Act, which regulates internal union affairs.<sup>319</sup> As discussed previously, that statute expressly preserves most alternative remedies available under state or other federal sources of law.<sup>320</sup> However, the Act's post-election remedies for violations of its provisions governing fair elections of union officers do have preemptive force.<sup>321</sup> Because a court-imposed RICO trusteeship may have the effect of nullifying the union's last election of

---

310. See *supra* text accompanying notes 272-300.

311. R. GORMAN, BASIC TEXT ON LABOR LAW: UNIONIZATION AND COLLECTIVE BARGAINING 768 (1976) (regulation of criminal activity is within exception to federal preemption of state law).

312. See *supra* text accompanying note 252.

313. See Note, *supra* note 245, at 235-36.

314. See *United States v. Boffa*, 688 F.2d 919, 933-34 (3d Cir. 1982), *cert. denied*, 460 U.S. 1022 (1983); *Butchers' Union, Local 498 v. SDC Inv., Inc.*, 631 F. Supp. 1001, 1010-11 (E.D. Cal. 1986). See generally Note, *supra* note 245.

315. See *infra* note 652 and accompanying text.

316. 410 U.S. 396, 401 (1973).

317. See *supra* text accompanying notes 282-88.

318. But see *United States v. Thordarson*, 646 F.2d 1323, 1329-30 (9th Cir. 1980) (use of explosives to damage an employer's truck not necessarily exempt from RICO charges even though the action was purportedly taken for a legitimate union purpose); see also *Yellow Bus Lines v. Drivers Union, Local 639*, 839 F.2d 782 (D.C. Cir. 1988) (allowing RICO action against union for strike activities without addressing the preemption issue).

319. See *supra* note 164.

320. See *supra* text accompanying notes 166-71.

321. Section 403 of the Act provides in pertinent part, "The remedy provided by this title for challenging an election already conducted shall be exclusive." 29 U.S.C. § 483 (1982).

officers, defendants in the *Local 560* and *Teamsters* cases argued that the Landrum-Griffin Act preempted the trusteeship remedy.<sup>322</sup> The courts properly rejected that argument, however, on the grounds that the purpose of the RICO actions in question was not to remedy specific election violations and "not to invalidate any particular election"; rather, the RICO actions had an altogether different goal: "to eliminate entirely the union's racketeering element."<sup>323</sup> In addition, the *Teamsters* court held that Landrum-Griffin's post-election remedies preempted only election challenges initiated by union members, not cases brought by federal prosecutors.<sup>324</sup>

Union defendants nevertheless might argue that Landrum-Griffin's election provisions preempt some RICO structural injunctions in another way. A goal of the recently settled *Teamsters* case, for example, was to compel the IBT to change the method by which it elected its top national officers.<sup>325</sup> But section 403 of the Landrum-Griffin Act states that "[n]o labor organization shall be required by law to conduct elections of officers . . . in a different form or manner than is required by its own constitution or bylaws, except as provided by this subchapter."<sup>326</sup> The legislative history, however, reveals that this language was directed only at election requirements that *state* law might have imposed.<sup>327</sup> That Congress could have intended section 403 to preempt other federal requirements for the fair election of union officers is unlikely, since in 1959 no other requirements even existed.

Assuming, then, that structural injunctions and court-imposed trusteeships are available under civil RICO and are not preempted, important questions nevertheless remain. Can they be obtained in RICO

---

322. See *United States v. Local 560, International Bhd. of Teamsters (Local 560 III)*, 780 F.2d 267, 295-96 (3d Cir. 1985), *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986); *United States v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, 708 F. Supp. 1358, 1395 (S.D.N.Y. 1989).

323. *Local 560 III*, 780 F.2d at 280 n.13. "Put another way," the *Teamsters* court explained, "the alleged deprivation of union rights are symptoms; the complaint in this case alleges a widespread disease in the Union. The labor statutes are designed to treat these symptoms. RICO was enacted by Congress specifically to cure the disease." 708 F. Supp. at 1394.

324. 708 F. Supp. at 1394.

325. See *infra* text accompanying notes 573-609.

326. 29 U.S.C. § 483 (1982).

327. As the Senate Report explained:

There is great need for uniformity in the laws governing union elections. International and national unions operate in many States. It would be confusing, unduly burdensome, and often impossible for them to comply with a variety of election laws. . . . It is easier to enforce one uniform rule than a crazy quilt of State legislation and court decisions. Ill-considered State laws would interfere with the national labor policy . . .

Accordingly, section 203 provides that no labor organization subject to the bill shall be required by *State law* to hold elections with greater frequency or in a different manner than is provided in the act.

S. REP. NO. 187, 86th Cong., 1st Sess. 21-22 (1959), *printed in* LMRDA LEGISLATIVE HISTORY, *supra* note 64, at 417-18 (emphasis added); see also Summers, *supra* note 168, at 135-36.

cases brought by private parties, or are they available only to government prosecutors? On the larger question of the availability to private litigants of *any* equitable relief, the language of the statute is ambiguous<sup>328</sup> and the courts are split.<sup>329</sup> However, the better arguments support availability.<sup>330</sup> If so, we must return to federal labor policy to determine whether that conclusion means that intrusive structural injunctions also must be available to private plaintiffs in union reform litigation.

The answer depends on which private litigants seek such relief. Certainly the union itself, as a victim of labor racketeering, has the necessary standing. However, if the union were sufficiently controlled by racketeers to be a legitimate candidate for a RICO trusteeship, those in control obviously would never authorize the lawsuit.<sup>331</sup> Another possibility is that individual union members might have standing to seek RICO structural injunctions, at least if they can "show that the directly injured party was under the continuing control or influence of the defendant or his

---

328. Section 1964(a) provides for the availability of injunctive relief in civil RICO litigation, and section 1964(b) authorizes the Attorney General to institute proceedings "under this section," without mentioning private plaintiffs, while section 1964(c) authorizes private plaintiffs to sue for treble damages and attorneys' fees, without mentioning equitable relief:

- (a) The district courts of the United States shall have jurisdiction to prevent and restrain violations of section 1962 of this chapter by issuing appropriate orders . . . .
- (b) The Attorney General may institute proceedings under this section . . . .
- (c) Any person injured in his business or property by reason of a violation of section 1962 of this chapter may sue therefore in any appropriate United States district court and shall recover threefold the damages he sustains and the cost of the suit, including a reasonable attorney's fee.

18 U.S.C. § 1964 (1982 & Supp. V 1987).

329. Compare *Bennett v. Berg*, 710 F.2d 1361, 1365-66 (8th Cir. 1983) (McMillian, J., concurring) (injunctive relief available to private plaintiffs) and *Chambers Dev. Co. v. Browning-Ferris Indus.*, 590 F. Supp. 1528, 1540-41 (W.D. Pa. 1984) (same) with *Religious Technology Center v. Wollersheim*, 796 F.2d 1076, 1082-88 (9th Cir. 1986) (injunctive relief not available to private plaintiffs), *cert. denied*, 479 U.S. 1103 (1987) and *Kaushal v. State Bank of India*, 556 F. Supp. 576 (N.D. Ill. 1983) (same).

330. See *Blakey & Cessar*, *supra* note 254, at 528 (failure to recognize equitable relief for civil RICO plaintiff "inconsistent with the text, legislative history and purpose of RICO"); Strafer, Massumi, & Skolnick, *Civil RICO in the Public Interest: "Everybody's Darling,"* 19 AM. CRIM. L. REV. 655, 709-15 (1982) ("actions brought by private parties to prevent and restrain racketeering activity thus further congressional intent"); Note, *The Availability of Equitable Relief in Civil Causes of Action in RICO*, 59 NOTRE DAME L. REV. 945, 945 (1984) (narrowing scope of RICO by precluding equitable relief for civil litigants contrary to "the express language of RICO and its liberal construction directive").

331. A national union trying to free one of its own locals from Mafia domination, however, might be a more likely civil RICO plaintiff: it could easily have a legitimate use for a RICO structural injunction to supplement the remedies available pursuant to its own constitution, and if mob infiltration had not reached the International, it might be willing to seek such an injunction. See *supra* text accompanying notes 87-92.

henchmen.”<sup>332</sup> To the extent the union itself is the real party in interest,<sup>333</sup> the best answer may be a “hybrid RICO/section 501” action, in which union members piggyback RICO claims onto a derivative action brought on behalf of their union pursuant to title V of the Landrum-Griffin Act.<sup>334</sup> If procedural prerequisites for a Landrum-Griffin section 501(b) action have been satisfied,<sup>335</sup> and the fiduciary breaches underlying that action constitute the predicate offenses necessary to establish a RICO violation,<sup>336</sup> permitting the title V plaintiff to seek RICO remedies on her union’s behalf is entirely consistent with the purposes of both statutes.<sup>337</sup>

On the other hand, in light of the grave danger that private parties could seek intrusive forms of equitable relief to weaken or destroy unions, judges should be reluctant to grant them drastic relief. Employers victimized by strike-related violence, for example, have been permitted to pursue RICO damage claims against the striking unions,<sup>338</sup> but such employers are so likely to be motivated by unlawful, anti-union animus that there should be an irrebuttable presumption against granting their requests for structural injunctions targetting their union adversaries. RICO claims growing out of bona fide labor disputes should be preempted outright.<sup>339</sup> However, if they are not, awards of injunctive relief

---

332. *Carter v. Berger*, 777 F.2d 1173, 1178 (7th Cir. 1985).

333. *Cf. Bass v. Campagnone*, 838 F.2d 10, 12-13 (1st Cir. 1988) (individual union members lacked standing to assert RICO treble damage action where the injuries alleged were sustained by all union members collectively and not by plaintiffs individually).

334. 29 U.S.C. § 501(b) (1982); *cf. Nordberg v. Lord, Day & Lord*, 107 F.R.D. 692, 700 (S.D.N.Y. 1985) (Civil RICO “may . . . be used by shareholders as an effective tool against racketeers. The only qualification is that the corporation must decide in the first instance whether to employ that tool. . . . If the corporation refuses to employ [RICO] after a proper demand has been made, and that decision is not made in good faith because the corporation itself is run by racketeers, Rule 23.1 permits the shareholders to assert the corporation’s claims derivatively.”) (dictum).

335. *See M. MALIN, supra* note 71, at 315-20.

336. RICO designates criminal violations of title V, 29 U.S.C. § 501(c), as predicate acts. 18 U.S.C. § 1961(1)(c) (1982 & Supp. V 1987).

337. Both RICO and Landrum-Griffin are remedial statutes intended to be liberally construed in order to effectuate their purposes. Moreover, both have as important legislative goals the elimination of union corruption and labor racketeering. The availability of RICO remedies, including treble damages, in appropriate title V cases thus would further both the RICO goal of deterring racketeering regardless of the setting and the title V goal of deterring corrupt unionism in particular. And by maximizing the transfer of wealth from labor racketeers to the unions they have victimized, the treble damages remedy would further advance the Landrum-Griffin Act’s general goal of enabling unions to more effectively and honestly represent their members. Finally, without the hybrid RICO/section 501 action, the prospect of RICO civil relief *ever* being available when title V violations constitute RICO predicate acts would be seriously undermined, a result inconsistent with Congress’ express designation of title V violations as RICO predicates. *Cf. Bass*, 838 F.2d at 12-13 (individual union members lack standing on their own behalf to maintain action under section 1964(c) of RICO because injury is to union as a whole).

338. *See supra* note 318.

339. *See supra* text accompanying notes 315-18.

in such cases would conflict directly with the spirit, if not the letter, of the Norris-LaGuardia Act,<sup>340</sup> which reflects a "very clear Congressional intent to end injunctive interference in labor relations."<sup>341</sup>

#### D. *Freedom of Association*

Discussion of the impact of structural injunctions on the associational rights of unions and their members has been conspicuously absent from most of the civil RICO union reform cases, and from most of the union reform litigation discussed in section IV of this Article as well.<sup>342</sup> It is difficult to imagine a court today imposing a trusteeship over a chapter of the NAACP without even addressing the first amendment implications of such a remedy.<sup>343</sup> How different with unions: not one of the four judges who authored opinions upholding RICO trusteeships and decreeships in the *Local 560* and *Philadelphia Roofers* cases offered even a trace of first amendment analysis.<sup>344</sup> This well illustrates what one

340. 29 U.S.C. §§ 101-15 (1982 & Supp. V 1987).

341. *Texas & N.O.R.R. v. Brotherhood of R.R. Trainmen*, 307 F.2d 151, 155 (5th Cir. 1962), *cert. denied*, 371 U.S. 952 (1963). *Cf. Burlington N. Ry. v. Brotherhood of Maintenance of Way Employees*, 481 U.S. 429 (1987) (Norris-LaGuardia Act bars injunctions against secondary boycotts in railroad industry).

342. *But see Hotel Employees Local 54 v. Read*, 832 F.2d 263 (3d Cir. 1987) (upholding New Jersey Casino Control Act's disqualification of union officers with criminal backgrounds); *International Longshoremen's Ass'n v. Waterfront Comm'n*, 642 F.2d 666 (2d Cir. 1981) (upholding New York Waterfront Commission Act disqualification of union officers with criminal backgrounds); *In re Hotel & Restaurant Employees Local 54*, 203 N.J. Super. 297, 496 A.2d 1111 (App. Div.), *certif. denied*, 102 N.J. 352 (1985), *cert. denied*, 475 U.S. 1085 (1986) (upholding Casino Control Act disqualification of union officers with criminal backgrounds or association).

In *United States v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, 708 F. Supp. 1388, 1393 (S.D.N.Y. 1989), the court avoided a ruling on the first amendment issues, but stated:

[W]hen . . . association is part of a plan to commit a crime it is no longer protected. Otherwise, it is apparent that any RICO enterprise or conspiracy could never be prosecuted because they all involve "association." "Freedom of association" is not, however, a talisman that will ward off all government attempts to proscribe or regulate activity. It is only *lawful* association that is protected, not association for a criminal or unlawful purpose.

343. *Cf. NAACP v. Claiborne Hardware Co.*, 458 U.S. 886, 907, 916 (1982) (NAACP boycott of white Mississippi merchants was constitutionally protected expression absent violence, so anti-trust damages unavailable); *NAACP v. Alabama ex. rel. Flowers*, 377 U.S. 288 (1964) (Alabama may not use either procedural technicalities or corporation laws to stifle freedom of association); *NAACP v. Button*, 371 U.S. 415, 428 (1963) (NAACP has standing to seek redress of claimed infringements of the associational rights of the organization and its members); *NAACP v. Alabama ex rel. Patterson*, 357 U.S. 449, 466 (1958) (NAACP need not comply with Alabama law requiring "foreign corporations" to file membership lists).

344. *See United States v. Local 560 (I.B.T.) (Local 560 II)*, 694 F. Supp. 1158 (D.N.J. 1988) (Debevoise, J.) (enjoining certain individuals with criminal associations from running for union office); *United States v. Local 560 (Local 560 III)*, 780 F.2d 267 (3d Cir. 1985) (Garth, J.) (affirming liability findings and the imposition of RICO trusteeship); *United States v. Local 560 (Local 560 I)*, 581 F. Supp. 279 (D.N.J. 1984) (Ackerman, J.) (making findings of liability and imposing RICO trusteeship); *United States v. Local 30, United Slate, Tile, and Composition Roofers*, 686 F. Supp. 1139 (E.D. Pa. 1988) (Bechtel, J.) (making liability findings and imposing RICO "decreeship").

commentator has dubbed the first amendment's "black hole" in the labor relations setting.<sup>345</sup>

It is, nevertheless, well settled in other contexts that the first amendment's freedom of association extends to union activity.<sup>346</sup> That freedom, though, is not absolute; merely because union reform litigation implicates associational rights does not necessarily mean that structural injunctions violate those rights. Associational rights entitled to even the highest levels of protection<sup>347</sup> can be overcome by "compelling state interests, unrelated to the suppression of ideas, that cannot be achieved through means significantly less restrictive of associational freedoms."<sup>348</sup>

Intrusive remedies in labor racketeering cases may affect two sets of associational interests. First are the rights of the innocent victims of the racketeering activity—the infiltrated unions and their members—to associate for expressive purposes. Certainly, removing a union's elected leadership from office and appointing an outside trustee to run its day-to-day affairs severely compromise the union's and the membership's freedom to associate. But in cases like *Local 560*, in which racketeers had violently extorted the members' rights to participate democratically in the governance of their union,<sup>349</sup> a RICO trusteeship, rather than violating those

---

345. Pope, *Labor and the Constitution: From Abolition to Deindustrialization*, 65 TEXAS L. REV. 1071, 1074 (1987).

346. See, e.g., *Lyng v. UAW*, 108 S. Ct. 1184, 1189 (1988) (first amendment associational rights encompass "the combination of individual workers together"); *Roberts v. United States Jaycees*, 468 U.S. 609, 637-38 (1984) (O'Connor, J., concurring) (citing cases limiting state's power to require association with union engaged in ideological activities); *Smith v. Arkansas State Highway Employees, Local 1315*, 441 U.S. 463, 464-65 (1979) (first amendment "protects the right of associations to engage in advocacy on behalf of their members"); *Abood v. Detroit Bd. of Educ.*, 431 U.S. 209, 233 (1977) (first amendment protects the freedom of an individual to associate in a union context); *UMW v. Illinois State Bar Ass'n*, 389 U.S. 217, 225 (1967) (first amendment rights violated by Illinois state law against union's use of in-house counsel); *Railroad Trainmen v. Virginia*, 377 U.S. 1, 5-6 (1964) (first amendment association rights protect the union's policy of recommending lawyers to members).

347. Association for purely commercial purposes may be entitled to less protection than association for purposes of political advocacy. See *Roberts v. United States Jaycees*, 468 U.S. 609, 634 (1984) (O'Connor, J., concurring). Unions, of course, are organized to further both political and economic (as well as social) goals, but their "commercial purposes of engaging in collective bargaining," *id.* at 638, cannot easily be separated from their political activities, cf. *Eastex, Inc. v. NLRB*, 437 U.S. 556 (1978) (workplace distribution of union newsletter protected under NLRA where newsletter addressed both issues of immediate workplace concern and state and federal legislation that would have only indirect effect on workplace). As a result, unions targeted for intrusive structural injunctions in union reform cases should be entitled to the highest levels of first amendment protection.

348. *Roberts v. United States Jaycees*, 468 U.S. 609, 623 (1984).

349. See *supra* text accompanying notes 263-81.

rights, actually *restores* associational rights the mob has already destroyed.<sup>350</sup>

Banning individuals with criminal backgrounds or associations from holding union office also might restrict the expressive interests of unions and their members,<sup>351</sup> since interference with an organization's choice of spokesperson can impinge the effectiveness of the organization's communication. No court, however, has yet held that "the union's right to free association extends so far as to include a right to elect particular officers."<sup>352</sup> Also, in section 504 of the Landrum-Griffin Act,<sup>353</sup> "Congress has unmistakably indicated that the right of employees to select the officers of their bargaining representatives is not absolute and necessarily admits of some exception."<sup>354</sup> According to one court, such a restriction "is akin to a reasonable regulation of the manner of expression and only incidentally affects the union's expressive activity."<sup>355</sup> Nevertheless, because the removal of a particular spokesperson could in some instances have devastating effects on a union's ability to communicate effectively,<sup>356</sup> such bans are appropriate in labor racketeering cases only in the absence of less restrictive means of achieving the compelling governmental purpose of insulating unions from racketeers.<sup>357</sup>

Intrusive remedies in union reform cases also may infringe on a second set of associational rights: the rights of the individuals who are removed or banned from union office because of their own criminal backgrounds or those of their unsavory associates. These associational

350. See *United States v. Local 560 Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters* (Local 560 III), 780 F.2d 267, 296 n.39 (3d Cir. 1986) (appointment of a temporary trustee "protect[s] rather than forfeit[s] the members' rights"); Benson, *supra* note 115 (same); Comment, *Union Receiverships Under RICO: A Union Democracy Perspective*, 137 U. PA. L. REV. 929, 960 (1989) (same).

351. In *Local 560*, for example, government prosecutors sought and obtained a RICO injunction barring certain individuals from running for union office. See *infra* text accompanying notes 414-16.

352. *Hotel & Restaurant Employees Local 54 v. Read*, 832 F.2d 263, 267 (3d Cir. 1987); cf. *NLRB v. International Union of Operating Eng'rs, Local 501*, 806 F.2d 1405 (9th Cir. 1986) (NLRB order reinstating improperly expelled members does not violate union's freedom of association); *Vicksburg Firefighters Ass'n, Local 686 v. Vicksburg*, 761 F.2d 1036 (5th Cir. 1985) (city's ban on fire department captains and lieutenants joining union held not to violate union's freedom of association).

353. 29 U.S.C. § 504(a) (1982).

354. *Brown v. Hotel & Restaurant Employees Int'l Union Local 54*, 468 U.S. 491, 505 (1984).

355. *Read*, 832 F.2d at 267.

356. Examples might be the removal of Cesar Chavez from his position in the United Farm Workers Union or, in another setting, the removal of Jesse Jackson from the Rainbow Coalition.

357. See *In re Hotel & Restaurant Employees Int'l Local 54*, 203 N.J. Super. 297, 326, 496 A.2d 1111, 1127 (App. Div.) (balancing the state's interest in policing organized crime with the union's rights of association), *certif. denied*, 102 N.J. 352, 508 A.2d 223 (1985), *cert. denied*, 475 U.S. 1085 (1986); cf. *Trade Waste Management Ass'n v. Hughey*, 780 F.2d 221, 236 (3d Cir. 1985) (upholding a state ban against persons with "bad reputations" from participating in the waste disposal business). See also B. Lee & J. Chelius, *Organized Crime and Unions: An Examination of the Freedom of Association Conflict* 23-24 (unpublished manuscript).

rights fail to rise to constitutional significance, since "it is only *lawful* association that is protected, not association for a criminal or unlawful purpose."<sup>358</sup> Thus, if a court finds that an individual's criminal associations facilitate the extortion of the union membership's democratic rights, those associations warrant little deference, regardless of whether they are asserted as a mode of expression or as an aspect of intimate association<sup>359</sup> based on family friendships.<sup>360</sup>

Accommodation of first amendment values in union reform litigation, in addition to being constitutionally required, also prods judges to devise remedies in a manner that maximizes their effectiveness while minimizing their intrusiveness. The Supreme Court has already held, in a union reform setting, that "combating local crime infesting a particular industry" is "a legitimate and compelling state interest."<sup>361</sup> By requiring that interest to be protected by the least drastic remedy likely to be effective, the first amendment forces the court to evaluate the likely effectiveness of not only the remedies proposed by the plaintiff, but of less restrictive alternatives as well—a process that educates the judge and may result in remedies that are more carefully crafted, and more effective, than would otherwise be the case.

This discussion sets the stage for an analysis of the effectiveness of the structural injunctions (and consent decrees) that have been utilized in the most important recent examples of union reform litigation.

---

358. *United States v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, 708 F. Supp. 1388, 1393 (S.D.N.Y. 1989). See also *NAACP v. Claiborne Hardware Co.*, 458 U.S. 886, 916 (1982) ("The First Amendment does not protect violence . . . . When such conduct occurs in the context of constitutionally protected activity, however, 'precision of regulation' is demanded.") (quoting *NAACP v. Button*, 371 U.S. 415, 438 (1963)).

359. The Supreme Court has applied freedom of association analysis, primarily on privacy rather than freedom of expression grounds, to protect from undue state intrusion "choices to enter into and maintain certain intimate human relationships," such as those relating to "the creation and sustenance of a family." *Roberts v. United States Jaycees*, 468 U.S. 609, 618, 619 (1984).

360. *Cf. Trade Waste Management Ass'n v. Hughey*, 780 F.2d 221, 237-39 (3d Cir. 1985) (keeping waste disposal industry free of people with questionable integrity advances New Jersey's interest in keeping organized crime out of this sensitive industry). In *Hughey*, the court stated:

The state has identified the waste disposal business as one that is particularly sensitive to infiltration by organized crime. Its choice to exclude persons having bad reputations from participating in that industry is a necessary element of preventing the criminal infiltration that the licensing scheme is designed to prevent. It is the risk of infiltration that is the state's compelling interest, and exclusion on the basis of bad reputation appears to be the only means of avoiding that risk.

*Id.* at 239.

361. *Brown v. Hotel & Restaurant Employees Int'l Union Local 54*, 468 U.S. 491, 509 (1984) (quoting *De Veau v. Braisted*, 363 U.S. 144, 155 (1960)) (upholding against a pre-emption challenge state legislation disqualifying from union office individuals with criminal background or associations)

## VI. THE REMEDIES APPLIED AT THE LOCAL LEVEL

The preceding sections of this Article have demonstrated that intrusive structural injunctions, including court-imposed trusteeships, are available to the courts in union reform litigation. But a remedy's availability does not necessarily mean that it should be applied in a given case, or that it will be effective if applied. As Professor Gewirtz has nicely put it, "The idea of a perfect remedy is a frequent illusion, defied by a resisting, multidimensional world."<sup>362</sup> Accordingly, this section and the next will supplement the somewhat abstract discussion thus far with a concrete examination of the application of structural injunctions to unions in the real world.<sup>363</sup>

A. *Teamsters Local 560*

The judicially supervised reform of corrupt labor unions entered a new era in 1986 with the government's use of civil RICO to obtain a court-imposed trusteeship over Tony Provenzano's Teamsters Local 560.<sup>364</sup> In 1982, when federal prosecutors filed their complaint, the 8,000-member Teamsters local in Union City, New Jersey, presented an inviting target for a test case. As the court eventually found, the local had been "infiltrated and ultimately captured" through an "orgy of criminal activity" by a "group of gangsters" headed by Tony Provenzano, a "made member" of the Genovese organized crime family.<sup>365</sup> For decades, Provenzano and his associates repeatedly engaged in virtually every known form of labor racketeering, from embezzling union funds, loansharking, pilferage, and selling out the interests of the membership in exchange for payoffs and kickbacks, to beating many and murdering at least one, and maybe two, rank-and-file challengers to the Provenzano Group's domination.<sup>366</sup>

The corruption in Local 560 had proven impervious to a variety of less drastic remedies over the years. In 1959, for example, the Teamsters

---

362. Gewirtz, *Remedies and Resistance*, 92 YALE L.J. 585, 591-92 (1983).

363. As Professor Gewirtz correctly stated:

To be *of the law*, as opposed to philosophy and economic theory . . . one must take reality as the primary realm of activity. Law moves beyond articulation to implementation, and legal scholarship therefore must address the complexities of acting within an imperfect, resisting, often vulgar real world. In law, reality is not a footnote to theory or an appendix to the ideal. The claims of reality are a central intellectual imperative as much as a practical one.

*Id.* at 680.

364. The district court first ordered the trusteeship in 1984, but stayed the remedy pending appeal. *United States v. Local 560, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters (Local 560 I)*, 581 F. Supp. 279, 337 (D.N.J. 1984), *aff'd*, 780 F.2d 267 (3d Cir. 1985), *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986).

365. *Id.* at 282, 304.

366. See *supra* text accompanying notes 26-47.

Board of Monitors had sought to compel Jimmy Hoffa to bring internal union charges against Provenzano and to have Provenzano expelled from the union, but Hoffa refused.<sup>367</sup> Similarly, in 1978, following Provenzano's incarceration for murder, members of PROD, an organization of Teamster reformers, formally petitioned the international to impose an intra-union trusteeship on the local. This time Frank Fitzsimmons, Hoffa's hand-picked successor as IBT President, refused.<sup>368</sup>

Nor did a long string of criminal convictions (including four of Tony Provenzano himself),<sup>369</sup> even in combination with the statutory ban against labor felons holding union office for five (now thirteen) years after the completions of their prison sentences,<sup>370</sup> loosen the Provenzano Group's grip on Local 560. Provenzano "ran [that] union with an iron hand whether in or out of prison or office,"<sup>371</sup> and the district court explained how: "Sam and Nunzio [Provenzano] played musical chairs in minding the store waiting for Tony to satisfy the technical requirements of the law."<sup>372</sup>

367. See *infra* text accompanying note 539.

368. Fitzsimmons denied that the Local 560 executive board's selection of Tony Provenzano's daughter, Josephine, as Tony's replacement might suggest that Local 560 was still under Tony's influence. Far from disciplining the Provenzano Group, the IBT's top leadership repeatedly welcomed one Provenzano or another into its own inner circle of International Vice Presidents. See Goldberg, *supra* note 89, at 9.

369. In 1963, Provenzano was convicted of taking "labor peace" payoffs from an employer; in 1978 he was convicted of taking kickbacks relating to a benefit fund loan; also in 1978 Provenzano was convicted for the 1961 murder of union rival Anthony Castellitto; and in 1979 he was again convicted of taking "labor peace" payoffs. *United States v. Local 560, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters* (Local 560 I), 581 F. Supp. 279, 289-90 (D.N.J. 1984), *aff'd*, 780 F.2d 267 (3d Cir. 1985), *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986).

370. The Comprehensive Crime Control Act of 1984 amended section 504 of the Landrum-Griffin Act to authorize debarment periods of up to thirteen years, increase the number of crimes for which debarment is available, and prohibit convicted union officials from remaining in office while their appeals are pending. Pub. L. No. 98-473, § 803, 98 Stat. 2133-34 (codified as amended at 29 U.S.C. § 504(a) (1982 & Supp. V 1987)). See generally Panter, *The Changes Accomplished by the Labor Racketeering Amendments of the Comprehensive Crime Control Act of 1984*, 36 LAB. L.J. 744 (1985).

371. *Local 560 I*, 581 F. Supp. at 293. As the court of appeals elaborated, "During periods in which Anthony Provenzano was either incarcerated or subject to statutory disability, he sought and received his increased salary and pension payments, received the Romano Loan kickbacks, and received his Seatrain labor peace payoffs." *United States v. Local 560, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters*, (Local 560 III), 780 F.2d 267, 293 (3d Cir. 1986).

372. *Local 560 I*, 581 F. Supp. at 293. The court continued:

Although several key associates of the Provenzano Group are incarcerated . . . the resilience which it demonstrated during the late 1960's—while three key associates (Anthony Provenzano, Nunzio Provenzano and Salvatore Briguglio) were incarcerated— . . . lead[s] inescapably to the conclusion that various nominees and successors will continue the Provenzano Group's "criminal business" as usual. Yet another generation of extortionists can be expected to be recruited to fill-out the slightly depleted ranks of the Provenzano

Following a fifty-eight day trial, Judge Harold A. Ackerman made his liability findings and ordered Local 560's executive board removed from office, to be replaced by a trustee appointed by the court. He stayed those remedies, however, pending appeals that lasted more than two years. Finally, on June 23, 1986, Local 560's RICO trusteeship became effective.<sup>373</sup> Judge Ackerman named as Trustee Joel R. Jacobson, who seemed an excellent choice. As a twenty-five year veteran of the labor movement,<sup>374</sup> Jacobson had the credentials to run the union effectively and to help insulate the trusteeship from the inevitable charge that it was a "union busting" ploy of a Reagan administration unfriendly to organized labor. Moreover, as a former member of New Jersey's Casino Control Commission,<sup>375</sup> Jacobson appeared knowledgeable about the nature of organized crime and the methods appropriate for holding its remaining influence within Local 560 in check. Finally, as a longtime friend of Judge Ackerman,<sup>376</sup> Jacobson could be expected to work well with a judge deeply committed to making the trusteeship work.

The order establishing the trusteeship gave Jacobson "all authority and power to act as he may . . . see fit to administer the affairs . . . of Local 560, and to create and foster conditions under which reasonably free, supervised elections can be held by Local 560."<sup>377</sup> Those powers included, but were not limited to, all of the powers previously held by the officers and executive board members of Local 560 pursuant to the local's bylaws and the IBT's constitution. The order gave Jacobson complete control over the local's organizing, collective bargaining, and grievance handling activities. It also gave him the power to hire and fire the local's paid staff and to make any appropriate expenditures from the local's treasury.<sup>378</sup>

---

Group—unless and until the conditions within Local 560 which spawned and nurtured the events of the last twenty-two years are dramatically altered.

*Id.* at 319.

373. See Order Appointing Trustee, *United States v. Local 560, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters*, C.A. No. 82-689 (D.N.J. June 23, 1986) [hereinafter Order Appointing Trustee].

374. Jacobson had held numerous offices in the International Ladies Garment Workers Union, the United Automobile Workers, and the New Jersey CIO and AFL-CIO. Penn, *Mob's Legacy: Teamster Local Greets Court Trustee Angrily After He Takes Reins*, *Wall St. J.*, Feb. 10, 1987, at 1, col. 6.

375. Jacobson also served on New Jersey's public utility commission and headed the state's energy department. *Id.*

376. Early in his career, Ackerman had worked with Jacobson in the New Jersey labor movement, and for a time they were related by marriage. See Galen, *Union Suits*, *NAT'L L.J.*, Aug. 31, 1987, at 1, 29.

377. Order Appointing Trustee, *supra* note 373, at 2.

378. *Id.* at 2-3. The costs of the trusteeship were thus borne by the union's treasury, but given the union's past spending patterns, the treasury actually came out ahead. Under Jacobson, the union's paid staff grew from eleven to fourteen, and cost the local \$1500 less in weekly payroll

One of Jacobson's first decisions was also one of the most important: whether to retain the seven paid business agents and 400 unpaid shop stewards who had served under the old regime.<sup>379</sup> Jacobson had the power to remove them,<sup>380</sup> and Judge Ackerman urged him to do so.<sup>381</sup> Ackerman believed that a clean sweep of all who had worked with the Provenzanos was necessary to weaken the remnants of the Provenzano machine. It also would liberate the membership from the fear that open opposition to that machine could expose them to the risk of losing their jobs because of intentionally poor grievance handling by hostile business agents and stewards.<sup>382</sup>

While Jacobson generally agreed with the need to replace the business agents, it took him over six months to do so.<sup>383</sup> Some critics charged that several of the replacements that he appointed, though screened by the FBI, were in fact Provenzano loyalists.<sup>384</sup> Jacobson decided to retain most of the shop stewards for two reasons. First, he felt he would be unable to effectively carry out his collective bargaining and contract administration duties without relying upon their knowledge of the more than 300 employers and numerous contracts under which the members of Local 560 worked. Second, since workplace elections had chosen many of the stewards, Jacobson believed it would be inconsistent with the trusteeship's purpose of restoring democracy to remove them without individual showings of misconduct.<sup>385</sup>

---

expenses. See Prial, *U.S. Court Runs a Jersey Union in Test*, N.Y. Times, Mar. 28, 1987, at 29, col. 2.

379. In non-factory locals like Local 560, business agents are the backbone of the union's paid bureaucracy. They process grievances, often participate in negotiations, and generally spend much of their time visiting job sites to handle difficulties that arise. Shop stewards are ordinary workers elected or appointed to serve as the union's spokesperson at the job site and, often, as their co-workers' representative within the union. Stewards usually help process grievances through the first steps of the grievance procedure. J. WALLIHAN, *supra* note 69, at 8, 82, 104-06.

380. The court's order gave the trustee that power, subject to any limitations created by the local's bylaws or the IBT constitution, and the local's bylaws in turn gave the local president the power to appoint and remove stewards and, with the consent of the executive board, appoint and remove business agents. See *Const. and Bylaws of Local 560* § 6.02 [hereinafter *Bylaws*].

381. See Jacobson, "Guilty Until Proven Innocent": *How the Teamsters Trusteeship Turned Sour*, N.J. Reporter, Mar. 1988, at 15.

382. Remedies for such breaches of the union's duty of fair representation are theoretically available but "extremely difficult to enforce." *United States v. Local 560 (I.B.T.) (Local 560 II)*, 694 F. Supp. 1158, 1190 (D.N.J. 1988). See generally Goldberg, *The Duty of Fair Representation: What the Courts Do In Fact*, 34 BUFFALO L. REV. 89 (1985).

383. See Letter from Joel R. Jacobson to Judge Harold A. Ackerman (Oct. 23, 1986), reprinted in 560 Free Press, Dec. 1987, at 6 [hereinafter cited as Jacobson Letter]. For a description of the newspaper, 560 Free Press, see *infra* text accompanying note 403.

384. See Galen, *supra* note 376, at 30.

385. See Jacobson, *supra* note 381, at 18.

It is hard to quarrel with Jacobson's first reason for retaining the stewards, although he might have looked for other ways to maintain his effectiveness on bread-and-butter issues while reducing his dependence upon the old stewards. Jacobson's second reason, however, despite some superficial appeal, was ill-founded. Given the level of fear and intimidation that existed during the old regime, and the power that Provenzano and his surrogates had to remove from office any stewards they disliked for any reason,<sup>386</sup> few union members independent of the Provenzano machine would have been likely to run for steward positions. If they did run and win, they would not have kept those positions for very long. And in fact many stewards repeatedly and forcefully demonstrated their loyalty to Provenzano's remaining associates in the local during the course of the trusteeship.<sup>387</sup>

Jacobson's decision to replace business agents gradually and shop stewards not at all typified his approach to the trusteeship. He viewed himself first and foremost as "a union man, not a cop." His role, as he saw it, was to demonstrate to the membership how much more effective an honest, dedicated, and militant trade unionist like himself could be in protecting their jobs and improving their wages and working conditions. Jacobson believed that once the members understood what they had been missing during the corrupt Provenzano years, candidates determined to create honest unionism would emerge as the trusteeship drew to a close and would defeat any potential slates comprised of Provenzano loyalists.<sup>388</sup>

That approach was surprisingly naive for a man of Jacobson's background and experience. True, the trusteeship under Jacobson was very effective on bread-and-butter issues. New contracts provided annual wage increases substantially greater than the national average, fringe benefits improved, grievances were handled forcefully, and the local's membership grew by twenty-six percent.<sup>389</sup> Jacobson, however, grossly underestimated the strength of the Provenzano loyalists who were still active in the union and who were led by former Local 560 president Michael Sciarra<sup>390</sup> and former vice president Joseph

---

386. *Bylaws*, *supra* note 380, § 6.02.

387. *See infra* text accompanying notes 392-419.

388. *See* Jacobson, *supra* note 381, at 18.

389. *Id.* at 19.

390. Sciarra was named president of Local 560 by the local's executive board on October 29, 1984, following the conviction of his predecessor, Salvatore Provenzano, for defrauding a local benefit fund and for receiving kickbacks with respect to the local's dental plan. *See* *United States v. Local 560 (I.B.T.) (Local 560 II)*, 694 F. Supp. 1158, 1160 (D.N.J. 1988). Sciarra, one of the original defendants in the *Local 560* case, had served as a Local 560 business agent since 1972 and as a trustee of the Local from 1981 until he was named president in 1984. *See* *United States v. Local 560, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters (Local 560 I)*, 581 F. Supp. 279, 288 (D.N.J. 1984). Sciarra's loyalty to the

Sheridan.<sup>391</sup> As a result, Jacobson made little effort to investigate Sciarra and Sheridan for wrongdoing or to otherwise discredit them within the local. On the contrary, by retaining the incumbent shop stewards he played into their hands; he provided Sciarra with a powerful political base from which he could seek to regain control of the local.

Sciarra and Sheridan formed a campaign organization known as "Teamsters for Liberty" (TFL). In numerous incidents stewards used their positions to coerce and intimidate members into signing petitions opposing the trusteeship and buying baseball caps inscribed "Free 560," with proceeds presumably going into a Sciarra slate campaign fund.<sup>392</sup> TFL organized several public demonstrations aimed at pressuring Judge Ackerman into ordering an early end to the trusteeship, and it recruited numerous New Jersey politicians, religious leaders, and civic organizations to join that campaign.<sup>393</sup> TFL was also a moving force behind a collateral attack on the trusteeship filed in April, 1988.<sup>394</sup>

TFL adherents also brought their intimidation tactics into stewards' and membership meetings called by Jacobson or his successor, and Jacobson was nearly heckled off the stage by Sciarra and his supporters on several occasions.<sup>395</sup> After viewing the videotape of one particularly raucous membership meeting, Judge Ackerman concluded that Jacobson's approach to the trusteeship was not working.<sup>396</sup> According to one knowledgeable observer, "the problem was that [Jacobson] didn't create the feeling there was a new regime,"<sup>397</sup> a problem symbolized by the prominent display of Tony Provenzano's portrait in the Local 560 office

---

Provenzanos was evidenced by Sciarra's own testimony at the *Local 560* trial, see *id.* at 302-03, and was subsequently confirmed by government wiretaps, which indicated that the Genovese crime family, of which Provenzano was a member, "controlled" Sciarra. *Local 560 II*, 694 F. Supp. at 1172. See *infra* text accompanying note 414.

391. Sheridan had been vice president of the local from July, 1981 until the start of the trusteeship. Previously, he had served as a local business agent from 1976 to 1978 and as trustee from 1978 to 1981. See *Local 560 II*, 694 F. Supp. at 1162.

392. See Penn, *supra* note 374, at 26, col. 6; *New Trustee Installed in Jersey Local 560*, CONVOY DISPATCH, June-July 1987, at 10 [hereinafter *New Trustee*].

393. See *Local 560 II*, 694 F. Supp. at 1185.

394. McGarrigle v. Stier, C.A. No. 88-1738 (D.N.J. filed Apr. 15, 1988); *Local 560 II*, 694 F. Supp. at 1185.

395. See *Local 560 II*, 694 F. Supp. at 1185; Galen, *supra* note 376, at 29; *Storm Erupts Over Vote During Six Hour Marathon Meet*, 560 Free Press, Feb.-Mar. 1988, at 4; *Shop Stewards at Raucous Meeting Elect Steering Committee of Ten*, 560 Free Press, Oct. 1987, at 2.

396. As Judge Ackerman later explained:

Seeing Sciarra coming down the aisle like Rocky with his arms up and being led by two business agents still on the payroll, and seeing no one get up to denounce Sciarra's criticism of the trusteeship. . . . [w]hen I saw that, I realized that I had to move in high gear to purge this union of these nefarious elements.

Quoted in Galen, *supra* note 376, at 29.

397. *Id.* at 30 (quoting Herman Benson, Executive Director of the Association for Union Democracy).

during Jacobson's entire tenure as trustee.<sup>398</sup> Even Jacobson admitted that dissenters within the local still feared reprisals.<sup>399</sup> If that fear prevented many members from risking open opposition to Sciarra during the trusteeship, it would virtually assure Sciarra's election at the conclusion of the trusteeship. A return to conditions in the local much as they were before was almost certain.<sup>400</sup>

In response to this possible scenario, Judge Ackerman removed as trustee the "union man" Jacobson on May 12, 1987, and replaced him with a "cop," Edwin H. Stier, a former Assistant United States Attorney and Director of the New Jersey State Division of Criminal Justice.<sup>401</sup> Despite his lack of labor movement experience, Stier, like Jacobson was effective on bread-and-butter union issues, in part because he had the help of a newly-appointed associate trustee who was an experienced union official.<sup>402</sup> He also improved administration of the local's pension and benefit funds, initiated publication of a monthly newspaper, "The 560 Free Press," and took steps to encourage union membership involvement with union affairs.<sup>403</sup> Stier was also much more aggressive than Jacobson in digging for evidence that might discredit Sciarra with the membership or lead to the imposition of civil or criminal sanctions.<sup>404</sup>

In December, 1987, Stier reported to Judge Ackerman that after eighteen months of trusteeship, the local was "still suffering from the effects of more than twenty five years of racketeer domination."<sup>405</sup> Despite "widely held resentment toward the Provenzano group," according to Stier, the membership was not yet "willing to become actively involved . . . if it means challenging someone who has been in power in the Union"<sup>406</sup>—an obvious reference to former president Michael Sciarra. Therefore, Stier recommended that the court extend the trusteeship for

---

398. *See id.* at 29.

399. *See* Prial, *supra* note 378, at 29, col. 2.

400. *See Local 560 II*, 694 F. Supp. at 1191.

401. *See* United States v. Local 560, 126 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2190, 2191 (D.N.J. 1987). Jacobson later asserted that his discharge resulted from his refusal to support Judge Ackerman's view that "when it comes to members of Local 560 they're guilty until proven innocent." United States v. Sciarra, 851 F.2d 621, 624 (3d Cir. 1988) (quoting Jacobson affidavit). Sciarra and Sheridan subsequently used Jacobson's affidavit to that effect in support of an unsuccessful motion to force Judge Ackerman to recuse himself from further participation in the case. *See id.*

402. Frank Jackiewicz, the associate trustee, was a longtime official of New Jersey Teamsters Local 843 and a former secretary and chief negotiator of the Brewery Worker's Joint Local Executive Board of New Jersey. *Local 560*, 126 L.R.R.M. (BNA) at 2191.

403. *See* Letter from Edwin H. Stier to Judge Harold A. Ackerman (Dec. 4, 1987), *reprinted in* 560 Free Press, Dec. 1987, at 6 [hereinafter Stier Letter].

404. *See* Kiely, *Cleaning Up Teamsters Local 560*, The Record (Hackensack, N.J.), May 15, 1988, at A1.

405. Stier Letter, *supra* note 403.

406. *Id.*

another year, with elections to be held at the end of 1988, following Justice Department investigations which "may have an impact on the eligibility of certain individuals to run for office."<sup>407</sup> The court complied with Stier's recommendations<sup>408</sup> and in February, 1988, ordered Sciarra and Sheridan to provide deposition testimony to federal prosecutors concerning Sciarra's 1984 to 1986 performance as Local 560's president and his alleged links to the Genovese crime family.<sup>409</sup>

While that investigation was proceeding, the union election campaign got under way.<sup>410</sup> In addition to the TFL slate headed by Sciarra and Sheridan, two opposition slates emerged, including one headed by Ray Carney, who had run unsuccessfully on anti-Provenzano slates in the last two contested elections held by the local, in 1962 and 1965.<sup>411</sup> The Sciarra slate was heavily favored, however,<sup>412</sup> in part because of its political base in the remnants of the Provenzano machine and the intimidation tactics sometimes resorted to by its supporters.<sup>413</sup>

In September, 1988, just weeks before a membership meeting at which candidates for office would be formally nominated, the court granted a government motion, endorsed by Stier, for an injunction barring Sciarra and Sheridan from running in the December election, despite the fact that neither had ever been convicted of a crime.<sup>414</sup> In support of the injunction, the court cited wiretap evidence indicating that the Genovese crime family had "direct control" over Sciarra, "the Family's chosen instrument" for continuing its domination of Local 560 after the court lifted the trusteeship.<sup>415</sup> The court also relied on evidence that Sciarra, while president of the local, entered into a "sweetheart" arrangement with an employer at the behest of the mob; permitted a Local 560 benefit plan administrator to remain in office after he had been convicted of obstruction of justice in a case involving fraud upon the plans; and continued to contract with corrupt providers of a membership legal services plan "under circumstances so extraordinary as to almost defy belief."<sup>416</sup>

---

407. *Id.*

408. Letter Opinion and Order, *United States v. Local 560*, C.A. No. 86-0689 (Dec. 17, 1987), reprinted in 560 Free Press, Dec. 1987, at 5.

409. See *United States v. Sciarra*, 851 F.2d 621, 632-33 (3d Cir. 1988).

410. See Noble, *Vote Set to End U.S. Control Over Jersey Teamsters Local*, N.Y. Times, Feb. 15, 1988, at B3, col. 1.

411. See Kiely, *supra* note 404.

412. See *id.*; Noble, *supra* note 410.

413. See *supra* text accompanying notes 392-406.

414. *United States v. Local 560* (I.B.T.) (Local 560 II), 694 F. Supp. 1158, 1169, 1172 (D.N.J. 1988).

415. *Id.* at 1169, 1172.

416. *Id.* at 1179, 1181.

Despite Sciarra and Sheridan's disqualification, the election results did not please the government. Michael Sciarra's brother Danny and Joseph Sheridan's nephew Mark, running on the TFL slate as open surrogates for their disqualified relatives, defeated the two reform slates by an almost two-to-one margin.<sup>417</sup> Following the election, trustee Ed Stier returned the day-to-day operations of the local to its newly elected officers, although he continued to oversee the local's pension and benefit funds and retained the power to monitor the union's affairs and investigate wrongdoing.<sup>418</sup> As of this writing, Michael Sciarra, serving in his brother's administration as a business agent, is "clearly in charge" of Local 560.<sup>419</sup>

Any explanation of the Sciarra victory must begin with Local 560's long history of coercion and fear. As one newspaper reported, ["w]hen it became apparent that Sciarra had won, none of the United Ticket backers wanted to give a name. A trucker said: 'Fear is returning to the union with Sciarra back in control. You not only worry about your job but your health, too, if you go against him.'"<sup>420</sup> However, it is also true, as Joel Jacobson reported to Judge Ackerman in late 1986, that "many members do not comprehend the connection between a 'Provenzano' and a 'Provenzano-selected' lieutenant. . . . Sciarra had been a Business Agent for over a dozen years, and enjoyed a reputation as an aggressive battler for the members."<sup>421</sup> Moreover, not all members who saw the link between Sciarra and the Provenzanos were necessarily troubled by that connection. The Provenzano Group had had decades to cement loyalties with large segments of the membership through patronage and community and ethnic ties, and since the union's members worked at

---

417. See Noble, *Union Vote Could Change Tradition*, N.Y. Times, Dec. 4, 1988, at 52, col. 4; Sullivan, *Teamsters Elect Slate Linked to Mob*, N.Y. Times, Dec. 8, 1988, at B1, col. 5.

418. See Sullivan, *Local 560 Says It Helped to Set Stage for Accord*, N.Y. Times, Mar. 14, 1989, at D28, col. 5.

419. *Id.* Although the government had opposed the newly elected executive board's decision to hire Sciarra, Judge Debevoise, who had barred him from running for office, refused to bar his appointment as a BA. See U.S. Senate Permanent Subcomm. on Investigations, *Comm. on Gov't Affairs, Hearings on the Federal Government's Use of Trusteeships Under the RICO Statute*, 101st Cong., 1st Sess. 11-12 (Apr. 6, 1989) (statement of Edwin H. Stier) [hereinafter *Trusteeship Hearings*].

420. Kiely, *Teamster Election Goes to Sciarra*, The Record (Hackensack, N.J.), Dec. 7, 1988, at A1. On several occasions during the campaign, reform candidates received death threats, and there was evidence of ballot tampering by stewards. See Moran, *Risking Death for Local 560*, The Record, Oct. 16, 1988, at A1; *Democracy in Local 560*, The Record, Dec. 8, 1988, at B8.

421. Jacobson Letter, *supra* note 383. Unlike the Provenzanos, who were virtually never seen at early morning worksite or "barn" meetings, Sciarra "was diligent in visiting the various terminals every morning where the members saw him, liked him, and appreciated him." *Id.* As the court noted in the very ruling disqualifying Michael Sciarra and Joseph Sheridan from running, "for many union members [they] may have performed substantial services . . . and acted at times as dedicated trade unionists." *Local 560 II*, 694 F. Supp. at 1191.

hundreds of workplaces, even the rampant levels of corruption found in Local 560 may have had a direct effect on only a minority of its members; many others undoubtedly saw Provenzano as a Robin Hood figure.<sup>422</sup>

Another factor explaining Sciarra's apparent popularity was the absence of credible alternatives. Even the most democratic unions are typically "one-party states," where dominant factions can retain office for decades by centralizing power, controlling the union's bureaucracy and its channels of communication, and characterizing opposition to incumbent union leaders as disloyalty to the union itself.<sup>423</sup> In Local 560, these natural advantages of incumbency were for years reinforced by the brutal suppression of any organized dissent. After two years of trusteeship, organized opposition to the Provenzano-Sciarra faction had emerged, but it was seriously disadvantaged by the fact that it was largely inexperienced and unknown.

Finally, the vote in Local 560 was not only an election of officers, but also, to some extent, a referendum on the RICO trusteeship itself.<sup>424</sup> For some members, the heavy handedness of the remedy shifted the focus away from the corruption of the Provenzano regime to the danger of union busting by a conservative Republican administration. The eleventh hour candidate disqualifications reinforced that view, making martyrs of Sciarra and Sheridan and "freedom fighters" of TFL.

To declare the Local 560 trusteeship a failure, however, would be a mistake. Fears that prosecutors were using the suit to destroy the union were unfounded, and conditions in Local 560 were undoubtedly better at the end of the trusteeship than they were when the trusteeship began. Indeed, the same conditions that made Local 560 a good candidate for a RICO trusteeship at the start—deeply rooted corruption, the absence of a democratic tradition, and a membership too intimidated to do much about it—meant that *no* remedy was likely to be an instant or total success. The court and its trustee will continue monitoring conditions in the local, and federal prosecutors will continue battling organized crime's influence in Local 560 on other fronts as well.<sup>425</sup> A final evaluation of the trusteeship's effectiveness must await future elections and the performance of any opposition slates that may emerge.

---

422. See Penn, *supra* note 374, at 1.

423. See Summers, *supra* note 300, at 95-98.

424. See Teamsters for Liberty, Letter to the Editor, 560 Free Press, Apr. 1988; Lazare, *Feds Out, Mob Back in After Teamsters Vote*, In These Times, Dec. 21, 1988, at 8; Raskin, *Teamster Local, Once Run by Mob, Tries the Ballot Box*, N.Y. Times, Nov. 20, 1988, at E6, col 4.

425. See, e.g., United States v. Gigante, Civ. No. 88-4396 (D.N.J. filed Oct. 13, 1988) (seeking to void a sweetheart contract affecting Local 560 members).

## B. Cement & Concrete Workers Local 6A

In June, 1986, just as the Teamsters Local 560 trusteeship was getting under way, federal prosecutors in New York filed the second civil RICO case to seek a judicially imposed trusteeship over a corrupt labor union. In *United States v. Local 6A, Cement & Concrete Workers International Unions*,<sup>426</sup> the complaint, based in large part on facts established during a successful prosecution of leading figures in the Colombo organized crime family,<sup>427</sup> alleged that the 1400-member Local 6A, and the 4000 member District Council to which it belonged, had become "captive labor organizations," used by the Colombo organization to extort payoffs from concrete construction contractors, steal union funds, and create a climate of intimidation and fear among the members.<sup>428</sup>

Given the strength of their case in light of the prior criminal convictions, federal prosecutors immediately sought a preliminary injunction to oust the local and joint council officers and replace them with trustees to conduct the union's business *pendente lite*.<sup>429</sup> Nine months later, before a ruling on that motion, the union defendants<sup>430</sup> agreed to a consent judgement that created a remedy designated a trusteeship, but which, unlike the Local 560 trusteeship, was far from a total takeover of the local by the court appointed trustee.<sup>431</sup>

Pursuant to the agreement, sixteen of the twenty-five local and joint council officers resigned their positions.<sup>432</sup> The remaining officers retained their positions, subject to the powers of the trustee, Eugene R. Anderson, a New York lawyer and former federal prosecutor whom the

---

426. 663 F. Supp. 192 (S.D.N.Y. 1986).

427. *United States v. Persico*, 646 F. Supp. 752 (S.D.N.Y. 1986), *aff'd in part, rev'd in part*, 832 F.2d 705 (2d Cir. 1987), *cert. denied*, 108 S. Ct. 1995 (1988). The *Cement Workers* litigation was also based on *United States v. Salerno*, 85 CR 139 (S.D.N.Y. 1986), in which one of the convicted defendants was Ralph Scopo, then president of the union's district council.

428. See Barnes, *Suit Seeks Federal Trusteeship Over Cement Workers Local*, UNION DEMOCRACY REV., Nov. 1986, at 8. Local 6A, an affiliate of the Laborers International Union, was only one of many unions in the New York City construction industry that allegedly had been taken over by La Cosa Nostra. See N.Y. TASK FORCE, *supra* note 34, at 73-79.

429. *Cement Workers*, 663 F. Supp. at 193.

430. The "union defendants," as opposed to the "Colombo Family defendants," were the two labor organizations and 25 of their officers and members. See *id.* at 194.

431. Judgment (On Consent) Against Union Defendants, *United States v. Local 6A, Cement & Concrete Workers*, 86 Civ. 4819 (S.D.N.Y. Mar. 18, 1987) [hereinafter Consent Judgment]. The union defendants were running out of funds to pay their attorneys when they agreed to the consent judgment. Remarks of Eugene Anderson, Local 6A Trustee, Union Trusteeship Conference of New York Organized Crime Task Force (Jan. 29, 1988) [hereinafter Anderson Remarks].

432. Seven officers were permanently enjoined from any further dealings with the union, six were permanently enjoined from holding union office, and three were barred from union office only until the end of the trusteeship. *Id.* at 3-7.

court chose from a list of six candidates agreed to by the parties.<sup>433</sup> Anderson had general power "to oversee the operations" of the local and the joint council. He also had the specific authority to remove union officers, business agents, and shop stewards for acts of racketeering or malfeasance, or for knowingly associating with La Cosa Nostra members, and to veto any contracts or expenditures constituting or furthering acts of racketeering or malfeasance.<sup>434</sup> The consent judgment also instructed the trustee to conduct new elections for local and joint council officers in late 1987, and again in 1990, after which time the trusteeship would end, unless extended by the court.<sup>435</sup> The trustee could hire any accountants, investigators, or other staff necessary to assist him in his duties, and all trusteeship expenses were to be paid by the defendant unions.<sup>436</sup>

Anderson began his tenure as trustee on April 6, 1987, planning to play "a cop's role."<sup>437</sup> Due to limited resources, however—the local and district council treasuries had been depleted by legal fees associated with the underlying civil RICO action<sup>438</sup>—Anderson found it "problematic . . . even to hire an accountant to review the books and records of Local 6A and the District Council" at the start of the trusteeship, much less to put his investigatory powers to significant use.<sup>439</sup> Nevertheless, he subsequently concluded that, at least on the surface, no evidence existed of corruption among the union officials remaining from the old guard, perhaps because "they know they are under a microscope, so they are clean now, waiting out the end of the trusteeship."<sup>440</sup>

Whether they will stay clean after the trusteeship is lifted, of course, remains to be seen. What seems more certain is that, as in Teamsters Local 560, the officers in place at the end of the trusteeship are likely to have been close associates of those ousted at the start. Perhaps due to "an element of fear and intimidation"<sup>441</sup> resulting from the fact that the incumbent officers "are viewed by the rank-and-file as part of the old

---

433. *Id.* at 7; Galen, *N.Y.-Based Union Agrees to Less-Radical Approach*, NAT'L L.J., Aug. 31, 1987, at 1, 30, col. 1.

434. Consent Judgment, *supra* note 431, at 7-12.

435. *Id.* at 16-17, 20.

436. *Id.* at 18-19.

437. See Galen, *supra* note 433.

438. See *Trusteeship Hearings*, *supra* note 419, at 5 (statement of Eugene R. Anderson).

439. *Id.* On the other hand, Justice Department investigation of Local 6A continued even after the trusteeship was established. See *id.* at 15 (statement of Floyd I. Clarke, FBI Executive Assistant Director).

440. Anderson Remarks, *supra* note 431; see also *Trusteeship Hearings*, *supra* note 419, at 6 (statement of Eugene R. Anderson).

441. Telephone interview with attorney Robert Gaynor, assistant to the trustee (Mar. 24, 1989).

regime," not a single office in Local 6A or the Joint Council was contested when elections were held in late 1987.<sup>442</sup> The trustee recognizes the importance of greater participation by the rank-and-file in the union's affairs, but he has been unable to generate significant participation, in part, he believes, because he is "merely a . . . watchdog" without "the hands on, day-to-day responsibility of running the union." He explained that "only if the trustee becomes in effect the union leadership can a relationship of trust develop with the rank-and-file and can the rank and file eventually feel that they can safely assume control over their own destinies."<sup>443</sup>

### C. Teamsters Local 814

Like the *Cement & Concrete Workers* litigation, the Justice Department's third attempt to impose a RICO trusteeship over a corrupt union was part of a larger effort to put a New York organized crime family out of business.<sup>444</sup> In *United States v. Bonanno Organized Crime Family*,<sup>445</sup> the government alleged that a Mafia crime family had a "stranglehold" on Teamsters Local 814, a 3000 member Queens, New York local representing workers in the moving and storage industry and at sports and exhibition centers in the New York area. One of the defendants named in the suit was James Bracco, president of Local 814 until October, 1986, who, together with the local's then secretary-treasurer, was convicted of labor racketeering and extortion in the moving and storage industry.<sup>446</sup> Other defendants in the government's suit included his son Ignatius Bracco, who replaced him as the local's president, Local 814 itself and its executive board, and the Local 814 pension and benefit funds and their trustees.<sup>447</sup>

Again, the government moved almost immediately for a preliminary injunction placing the local under the control of a court-appointed trustee *pendent lite*.<sup>448</sup> This time, however, the injunction would have

---

442. *Trusteeship Hearings*, *supra* note 419, at 3 (statement of Eugene R. Anderson). However, a number of black union members, previously unrepresented among the officers, were included on the new Local 6A and District Council executive boards, perhaps because of discussions Anderson held with the union's officers. *Id.* at 8 n.9.

443. *Id.* at 3-4.

444. See Buder, *Civil Suit Is Filed by U.S. to Curb a Crime Family*, N.Y. Times, Aug. 27, 1987, at A1, col. 1.

445. Civ. No. 87-2974 (E.D.N.Y. filed Aug. 25, 1987).

446. See Buder, *supra* note 444, at B2, col. 6; Jennik, *Federal Judge Imposes Trusteeship Over Teamsters Local 814*, UNION DEMOCRACY REV., Jan. 1988, at 4.

447. See Buder, *supra* note 444, at B2, col. 6.

448. See Order to Show Cause for Preliminary Injunction and Order for Expedited Discovery at 6, *United States v. Bonanno Organized Crime Family*, Civ. No. 87-2974 (E.D.N.Y. Aug. 26, 1987).

specifically instructed the trustee to take steps to promote union democracy and greater rank-and-file involvement in the local. For example, the injunction would have established an advisory executive board comprised of five Local 814 members to act as business agents, handle grievances, and carry out the union's collective bargaining responsibilities. Members would elect new shop stewards by secret ballot, and within six months, a stewards' council would serve as an advisory body on collective bargaining. In addition, the injunction would have created a grievance committee comprised of selected shop stewards to hear complaints about grievance handling and to make recommendations concerning pending grievances. Finally, the injunction would have initiated a membership education program, focusing on collective bargaining issues, democracy, and safety.<sup>449</sup>

Within weeks, the union defendants entered into a consent judgment which provided for the resignations of the local's executive board members and pension and benefit fund trustees, and barred the union's president and secretary-treasurer from participating in the union's affairs for five years.<sup>450</sup> The agreement also provided for the appointment of a trustee, but placed most of the authority for running the local's day-to-day affairs in an Interim Executive Board (IEB) comprised of two of the locals' former officers who had been screened by the U.S. Attorney's Office and the FBI.<sup>451</sup>

Under the consent decree, the trustee, Arthur Eisenberg, a former regional director of the NLRB's New Jersey region,<sup>452</sup> could 1) participate in the deliberations of the IEB and cast a deciding vote in the case of tie; 2) have access to all books, accounts, and records of the local and the pension and benefit funds; 3) obtain accountings of union and fund assets and petition the court to enjoin any improper union expenditures in excess of \$5000; 4) conduct a study of the local's job referral system and, "with the advice and consent of the Interim Executive Board, which shall not be unreasonably withheld," implement any appropriate

---

449. *Id.* at 8-9.

450. Consent Judgment with Local 814, Local 814 Executive Board, Local 814 Funds, Ignatius Bracco and Vito Gentile at 10, *United States v. Bonanno Organized Crime Family*, Civ. No. 87-2974 (E.D.N.Y. Oct. 8, 1987) [hereinafter Consent Order].

451. *Id.* at 11; *Trusteeship Hearings*, *supra* note 419, at 20 (Apr. 12, 1989) (statement of Peter R. Ginsberg, Assistant U.S. Attorney). One former officer, former recording secretary Robert Corbett, was made interim president, and the second, former trustee James O'Connor, was made interim secretary-treasurer. See Jennik, *supra* note 446, at 4. Two members were also selected, after Justice Department and FBI screening, to comprise an interim Board of Trustees. See *Trusteeship Hearings*, *supra* note 419, at 20.

452. Consent Order, *supra* note 450, at 4; Buder, *Decree Approved to Help Rid Union of Mob*, N.Y. Times, Oct. 10, 1987, at 35, col. 4.

changes; 5) recommend to the IEB the removal of any local or fund official or agent found to be corrupt or in dereliction of her duties, and to petition the court for such removal if it is not approved by the IEB; and 6) petition the court for any additional powers necessary to respond to any corruption he discovered.<sup>453</sup> Some but not all of the provisions for greater membership involvement in the union's governance that had been sought in the preliminary injunction were included in the consent judgment. A membership council was created to serve as an advisory body to the IEB, and a membership education program was ordered.<sup>454</sup> Elections of new officers, to be supervised by the trustee and the DOL, were to be held in October, 1988, after which time the trusteeship would terminate.<sup>455</sup>

In addition to his watchdog function, Eisenberg as trustee served as an advisor to the relatively inexperienced IEB, "participating fully in the day-to-day activities and meetings."<sup>456</sup> This role evolved into that of mediator and conciliator after the two IEB members had a falling out.<sup>457</sup> On bread-and-butter matters such as contract negotiation and enforcement, Eisenberg reports that Local 814 has performed reasonably well during the trusteeship,<sup>458</sup> and the operation of the local's pension and welfare funds has greatly improved.<sup>459</sup> The union's job referral system also has been cleaned up, with a switch from a part-time to a full-time dispatcher and the elimination of such abuses as dispatches made for a fee from certain "social clubs" rather than the union hall.<sup>460</sup>

The trusteeship also has sought to promote democracy and greater membership participation within the local. The local revived a long dormant union newsletter; a rank-and-file membership council, which meets monthly, serves as an advisory body to the IEB; and membership meetings are more frequent, better attended and include more discussion and floor debate than in the past.<sup>461</sup> The trustee and DOL supervised election of new officers, held four months late in February of 1989, suggests that a corner may have been turned in restoring democracy to Local 814: two slates of candidates ran, headed by the two members of the IEB, and

---

453. Consent Order, *supra* note 450, at 4-9.

454. *Id.* at 7.

455. *Id.* at 9.

456. See *Trusteeship Hearings*, *supra* note 419, at 2 (statement of Arthur Eisenberg).

457. Telephone interview with Arthur Eisenberg (Mar. 31, 1989).

458. *Trusteeship Hearing*, *supra* note 419, at 5-6 (statement of Arthur Eisenberg).

459. For example, fund audits and new collection procedures brought in nearly \$500,000 in delinquent employer contributions, and new fund investment managers were retained at a savings of \$267,000. One of the local's funds, which had been in the red two years earlier, contained almost \$600,000 by early 1989. See *id.* at 2-4.

460. See *id.* at 4; telephone interview with Arthur Eisenberg (Mar. 31, 1989).

461. See *Trusteeship Hearing*, *supra* note 419, at 4-6 (statement of Arthur Eisenberg).

each won about half of the officer positions. Voter turnout was triple that of past elections in the local.<sup>462</sup>

#### D. *Roofers Local 30*

The fourth and most recent case in which federal prosecutors obtained civil RICO structural relief over a corrupt union local is *United States v. Local 30, United Slate, Tile and Composition Roofers Association*.<sup>463</sup> It too was largely based on prior criminal prosecutions: in November, 1987 thirteen officers and employees of the local, including its chief executive, business manager Stephen Traitz, were convicted.<sup>464</sup> Following a preliminary injunction hearing in which over seventy witnesses testified, the court found that Local 30, which represents approximately 2000 commercial and residential roofing construction workers in the Philadelphia area, "has been dominated over more than twenty years by a creed of violence, unlawfulness and defiance of authority" that was imposed "by force, fear and intimidation upon the roofing industry and much of the Union membership."<sup>465</sup>

More specifically, the court found that the union and its leadership had used violence against roofing contractors to extract payoffs and coerce unionization.<sup>466</sup> In addition, numerous union officers and employees had taken kickbacks and payoffs related to the operation of the union's pension and benefit funds and had embezzled monies from the funds.<sup>467</sup> The union used some embezzlement proceeds to bribe public officials<sup>468</sup> and unlawfully spent over \$1 million on defense costs associated with the prior criminal prosecutions of union officials.<sup>469</sup> The court held that, since at least 1981, Local 30 had been under the influence of

---

462. See *id.* at 5; *id.* at 14 (statement of Peter R. Ginsburg). As of this writing, however, challenges to the conduct of the election were still pending with the DOL, and the trusteeship's duration had been extended. See *Trusteeship Hearing*, *supra* note 419, at 5 (statement of Arthur Eisenberg).

463. 686 F. Supp. 1139 (E.D. Pa. 1988), *aff'd*, 882 F.2d 512 (3d Cir. 1989). In a fifth case, involving alleged Mafia corruption of New York City's Fulton Fish Market, the court, pursuant to a consent decree, appointed an administrator to monitor the market's cleanup. Consent Judgment, *United States v. Local 359, United Seafood Workers, Smoked Fish & Cannery Union*, 87 Civ. 7351 (S.D.N.Y. Apr. 15, 1988). The union defendant in that case, however, Local 359 of the United Seafood Workers, refused to join in the consent decree. Following an August 1988 trial, the court dismissed the civil RICO case against the union and its officers on the grounds that the government had failed to prove its claim that the union had been taken over by the Genovese crime family. *United States v. Local 359, United Seafood Workers, Smoked Fish & Cannery Union*, 87 Civ. 7352 (S.D.N.Y. slip. op. Jan. 24, 1989).

464. *United States v. Traitz*, Cr. 86-451 (E.D. Pa. 1987), *aff'd*, 871 F.2d 368 (3d Cir. 1989).

465. *Roofers Local 30*, 686 F. Supp. at 1162.

466. *Id.* at 1150-51.

467. *Id.* at 1155.

468. *Id.*

469. *Id.* at 1158.

Philadelphia La Cosa Nostra boss Nicodemo Scarfo, who used union power to collect his gambling and drug debts.<sup>470</sup> Scarfo also helped to install Traitz as Local 30 business manager following the murder of Traitz' predecessor, John McCullough.<sup>471</sup>

In that environment, not surprisingly, union democracy did not flourish. Violence and threats of violence directed against Local 30 members were commonplace, and dissidents often found themselves unable to obtain work through the union's hiring hall. For twenty years before the December, 1987 election to replace the convicted officers, no race for the position of business manager had ever been contested.<sup>472</sup> In that election, held just days before the start of the preliminary injunction hearing, opposition candidates and their supporters suffered discharges from union employment, removals from shop steward positions, threats of violence, loss of hiring hall referrals, and disruption of their efforts to distribute campaign literature at a union meeting. Long time associates of the thirteen convicted officials won the election and reappointed all of the business agents who had served the old regime.<sup>473</sup> Many union members, as well as contractors, "fear[ed] attending meetings" and "fear[ed] . . . that if they go to the Union Hall to resolve a dispute or problem . . . they will be outnumbered, intimidated, threatened with physical violence and/or physically beaten"—a fear which the court found to be "legitimate and well-founded."<sup>474</sup>

Given these findings, the court agreed with the Justice Department that drastic remedies might be appropriate and even asserted that it would be "fully justified . . . to dissolve the Union and make an equitable distribution of its assets."<sup>475</sup> The court rejected that option, "at least for now." It also rejected the government's request for a Local 560-type trusteeship, on the grounds that

court-imposed trusteeships have not worked as well as have been expected. . . . The shortcoming of a trusteeship . . . is clearly the distasteful and unworkable act of forcing an authority figure on the existing Union leadership and membership, who they are required to be loyal to, and indeed, expected to like. History has shown that this has rarely worked in the political world and there is no reason to expect it to work in the labor Union circumstance now before the court, especially where the authority figure is replacing individuals and policies that have theretofore in great measure been supported, enforced, or at least

---

470. *See id.* at 1157.

471. *See id.*

472. *See id.* at 1162.

473. *See id.* at 1159-61.

474. *Id.* at 1162.

475. *Id.* at 1167.

tolerated by the very membership who would be ruled over by the unwanted trustee.<sup>476</sup>

At the other extreme, the court considered equally unworkable the defendants' suggestion that the union be permitted to operate as before, subject only to a court-imposed monitorship.<sup>477</sup>

As an alternative, the court decided to "leav[e] the Union institution and its present leadership in place, but then [to] remov[e] from Union control those areas of *activity* which the Union has misused in the past."<sup>478</sup> It endeavored to do so by creating a "decree-ship" pursuant to which all face-to-face negotiations between employers and the union must be conducted in the presence of a court-appointed court liaison officer who, as the decree's "principal enforcement officer," would have to certify any resulting collective bargaining agreements as having been negotiated in an atmosphere free of intimidation or violence before the agreements could be given effect. The decree also required the union and the relevant contractors associations to negotiate new grievance procedures for their collective bargaining agreements. It prohibited union officials from spending or transferring any union or fund assets, except for ordinary business expenditures, without the court's approval. In addition, the decree barred the thirteen individual defendants from any union office or position of authority in the industry, and provided for a financial audit of the local and its affiliated pension and benefit funds. Finally, it gave the court liaison officer access to all union and fund records, as well as the authority to hire any necessary staff. All costs of the decree-ship were to be borne by the local and its funds.<sup>479</sup>

The decree-ship went into effect on May 23, 1988, and Judge Louis C. Bechtel named as court liaison officer Philadelphia attorney Robert E. Welsh, Jr., a former Assistant U.S. Attorney and former law clerk to Judge Bechtel.<sup>480</sup> According to Welsh, the decree-ship has resulted in "substantial progress . . . in the Union's relations with the outside world,

---

476. *Id.* In light of the court's own findings regarding the level of intimidation operating within Local 30, the degree of actual rank-and-file support for the local's leadership would seem debatable. On the other hand, it is true that in Roofers Local 30, unlike Teamsters Locals 560 and 814 and Cement Workers Local 6A, some of the illegal conduct directed at employers was intended to benefit the union's membership, not just its corrupt officers.

477. *Id.*

478. *Id.* at 1168. The court left open the possibility that the newly elected business manager and an executive board member who had invoked their fifth amendment privileges at the trial would be removed from office pursuant to the AFL-CIO Codes of Ethical Practices, *see id.* at 1161-62, 1170, 1172, but the AFL-CIO subsequently informed the court liaison officer that it considered the relevant Code provisions defunct. Telephone interview with Robert E. Welsh, Jr. (July 27, 1989) [hereinafter Welsh interview].

479. *Roofers Local 30*, 686 F. Supp. at 1171-74.

480. Welsh interview, *supra* note 478.

most particularly in collective bargaining.”<sup>481</sup> During a recently concluded round of contract negotiations, several work stoppages occurred, but union violence and intimidation were greatly reduced, and Welsh believes that the agreement reached was superior, from the union’s perspective, to the contract negotiated prior to the decreeship.<sup>482</sup> The decreeship also has brought about improvements in the union’s financial practices; for example, the union has adopted many of the measures recommended by the accountants who conducted the court ordered audit, as a means to promote greater accountability and efficiency.<sup>483</sup>

Welsh concedes, however, that little progress has been made in the area of internal union democracy,<sup>484</sup> despite the court’s instruction that its decree be applied “to protect, as much as possible, the right of Union members to fully participate in the Union affairs, including the right to vote, to assemble, to speak freely, [and] to be treated fairly . . . .”<sup>485</sup> Union officers continue to denounce dissenters at union meetings as traitors and stooges of the federal prosecutors and continue to target them for economic retaliation through abusive hiring hall practices.<sup>486</sup> In June, 1989 elections held pursuant to court order, the incumbent officers, linked to the corrupt old guard, were reelected by a two-to-one margin over an opposition slate. Although the balloting itself was without incident,<sup>487</sup> the challengers conducted their campaign in an atmosphere of intense intimidation. At a membership meeting two months before the vote, for example, the incumbents whipped their supporters into such a frenzy of hostility toward the opposition candidates that reformers had to flee the meeting for their personal safety.<sup>488</sup> No end for the Roofers Local 30 decreeship has yet been planned, and Welsh suggests that it could last for five or more years.<sup>489</sup>

---

481. *Trusteeship Hearing*, *supra* note 419, at 3 (statement of Robert E. Welsh, Jr.).

482. *See id.*; Welsh interview, *supra* note 478. Less encouraging was the inability of union and employer negotiators to agree on the adoption of the contractual grievance procedure mandated by the court. Welsh, therefore, drafted one himself, and the court imposed it on the industry. Although the arbitration clause has yet to be invoked, Welsh believes that its existence has facilitated the resolution of numerous grievances. *See Roofers Local 30*, 686 F. Supp. at 1172; Welsh interview, *supra* note 478.

483. *See Trusteeship Hearing*, *supra* note 419, at 2-3 (statement of Robert E. Walsh, Jr.).

484. *Id.* at 3.

485. *Roofers Local 30*, 686 F. Supp. at 1173.

486. Welsh has indicated that reform of the union’s hiring hall is on his and the court’s agenda, but as of this writing no such reforms have been announced or implemented. Welsh interview, *supra* note 478.

487. The election procedures were established by Welsh, with assistance from the DOL, and the balloting itself was overseen by the American Arbitration Association. *Id.*

488. *Id.*

489. *Id.*

## VII. REMEDIAL ALTERNATIVES AT THE NATIONAL LEVEL

The structural relief recently extracted by federal prosecutors from the International Brotherhood of Teamsters as part of the price of settling their civil RICO trusteeship case against the IBT<sup>490</sup> does not represent the first time a federal court has involved itself in the day-to-day operations of the Teamsters union. Thirty years ago, union reformers obtained a similar remedy in *Cunningham v. English*,<sup>491</sup> a rank-and-file lawsuit which originally sought to prevent Jimmy Hoffa's election as General President at an IBT convention stacked with illegally selected delegates pledged to Hoffa's candidacy. This section examines these two ambitious and controversial efforts to reform the powerful Teamsters union.

### A. *The Teamsters Board of Monitors*<sup>492</sup>

When Dave Beck announced in the Spring of 1957 that he would not seek reelection as General President of the International Brotherhood of Teamsters,<sup>493</sup> Jimmy Hoffa seemed a sure bet to be elected to succeed him at the union's September convention, but as the convention approached, Hoffa fell under attack from all sides. He had become a principal target of the U.S. Senate's Select Committee on Improper Activities in the Labor or Management Field (the McClellan Committee),<sup>494</sup> which formally leveled at him forty-eight specific charges of misconduct.<sup>495</sup> Though he had recently been acquitted in one criminal

490. See *infra* at text accompany notes 573-609.

491. *Cunningham v. English*, 175 F. Supp. 764 (D.D.C. 1958), *aff'd*, 269 F.2d 517 (D.C. Cir. 1959), *aff'd as modified*, 269 F.2d 539 (D.C. Cir. 1959), *cert. denied*, 361 U.S. 905 (1959).

492. This subsection is drawn in substantial part from Goldberg, *supra* note 162. The author would like to thank the Clerks' Offices of the U.S. District Courts for the District of Columbia and Western District of Pennsylvania for making available to him eleven boxes of original files from *Cunningham v. English*, the Board of Monitors litigation.

493. Beck had been thoroughly discredited by the McClellan Committee and was later convicted of tax evasion and embezzling union funds. The conviction for tax evasion was later overturned on the grounds that embezzled funds are not taxable. See J. HUTCHINSON, *supra* note 34, at 333-34; R. JAMES & E. JAMES, *supra* note 2, at 19-20 n.\*.

494. The McClellan Committee began its hearings on February 26, 1957, and over the next two years it took testimony from over 1500 witnesses during 270 days of public testimony. Thirty-four of the fifty-eight volumes of testimony generated at these hearings were devoted to the Teamsters union. See J. BELLACE & A. BERKOWITZ, *supra* note 87, at 3 & n.10.

495. See Senate Committee's "Indictment" of Hoffa, 40 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 37 (1957). See also INTERIM REPORT OF THE SELECT COMM. ON IMPROPER ACTIVITIES IN THE LABOR OR MANAGEMENT FIELD, S. REP. NO. 1417, 85th Cong., 2d Sess. 249-54 (1958) [hereinafter MCCLELLAN COMMITTEE INTERIM REPORT]; SECOND INTERIM REPORT OF THE SELECT COMMITTEE ON IMPROPER ACTIVITIES IN THE LABOR OR MANAGEMENT FIELD, S. REP. NO. 621, 86th Cong., 1st Sess. 106-13 (1959) [hereinafter MCCLELLAN COMMITTEE SECOND INTERIM REPORT]; FINAL REPORT OF THE SELECT COMMITTEE ON IMPROPER ACTIVITIES IN THE LABOR OR MANAGEMENT FIELD, S. REP.

prosecution, he was facing trial on new charges in the fall.<sup>496</sup> These events led the Executive Council of the AFL-CIO to announce that Hoffa's election to the IBT presidency would precipitate the Teamsters' expulsion from the Federation.<sup>497</sup> Taking no chances, Hoffa set out to guarantee his election by stacking the convention with almost 500 illegally selected delegates under his control.<sup>498</sup>

Ten days before the IBT convention started, however, thirteen New York area Teamsters filed an action seeking to remedy Hoffa's violations of the IBT constitution by enjoining the convention and obtaining the appointment of "a master or several masters in equity" to supervise honest elections of delegates and then to supervise the election of national officers at a properly constituted convention.<sup>499</sup> District Court Judge F. Dickinson Letts issued a temporary restraining order, but it was stayed pending appeal.<sup>500</sup> The convention took place as scheduled, and to no one's surprise, Hoffa was elected.

Two weeks later, the plaintiffs filed an amended complaint, seeking to prevent Hoffa and his slate from taking office and still attempting to place the union into some form of receivership.<sup>501</sup> This time they met with greater success. The plaintiffs presented to the court evidence obtained from the McClellan Committee showing that the convention had been rigged.<sup>502</sup> On the day before Hoffa was to take office, Judge Letts issued a preliminary injunction barring Hoffa from taking office until the plaintiffs' election challenge could be heard on the merits.<sup>503</sup>

---

No. 1139, 86th Cong., 2d Sess. pt. 3, 723-31 (1960) [hereinafter MCCLELLAN COMMITTEE FINAL REPORT].

496. See C. MOLLENHOFF, *supra* note 7, at 192-200, 205-15; W. SHERIDAN, *supra* note 7, at 47.

497. See *Teamsters Told to Get Rid of Corrupt Officers*, 40 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 44, 44 (1957); *Report of AFL-CIO Committee on Teamsters Union*, 40 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 46, 57, 64 (1957).

498. Evidence in the subsequent litigation indicated that compliance with the union's constitution would have disqualified a majority of the convention's delegates. *Cunningham v. English*, 41 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2022, 2024-25, 2029 (D.D.C.), *modified on other grounds*, 41 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2044 (D.C. Cir. 1957).

499. Complaint at 23, *Cunningham v. English*, Civ. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. filed Sept. 19, 1957) [hereinafter Complaint]. Named as defendants were the IBT and its twelve International officers, including Beck and Hoffa.

500. *Cunningham v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, 40 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2650 (D.D.C.), *stayed*, 40 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2653 (D.C. Cir.), *petition to vacate denied*, 355 U.S. 19 (1957).

501. Amended Complaint, *Cunningham v. English*, Civ. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. filed Oct. 14, 1957). The Amended Complaint sought the appointment of a "receiver or master in equity" authorized to 1) devise fair election procedures for the election of delegates to a new convention at which a fair rerun election would be held; 2) supervise compliance with the IBT constitution during the delegate selection process and the convention itself; and 3) maintain "surveillance" over the defendants' "hold-over officers," in order to ensure compliance with the IBT constitution and protect the rights of members and subordinate bodies under that constitution. *Id.* at 28.

502. See C. MOLLENHOFF, *supra* note 7, at 228.

503. *Cunningham v. English*, 41 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2022, 2029 (D.D.C.), *modified*, 41 L.R.R.M. (BNA) 2044 (D.C. Cir. 1957).

During the trial on the merits, the union's lawyers proposed a settlement: if the plaintiffs would let Hoffa and his slate take office on a provisional basis, the defendants would agree to the creation of a three member "Board of Monitors" to serve as a watchdog and to recommend reforms necessary to permit a new convention, and a new election, to take place. The plaintiffs agreed,<sup>504</sup> and the court approved a consent order to that effect on January 31, 1958.<sup>505</sup>

The Board of Monitors had a turbulent three-year existence.<sup>506</sup> Its first three members were L.N.D. Wells, a Teamster lawyer from Texas who was nominated by the defendants; Godfrey P. Schmidt, who was nominated by the plaintiffs and was their principal lawyer; and Nathan Cayton, a retired judge from Washington who was appointed chairman.<sup>507</sup> The Board of Monitors had a generous budget, drawn from the IBT's treasury pursuant to the consent decree,<sup>508</sup> and it hired its own staff of lawyers, investigators, and accountants.

The monitors were to serve "for at least one year and thereafter until a new convention" was held and new elections of officers conducted.<sup>509</sup> Their tasks were to: 1) draft model bylaws, consistent with the IBT constitution, for recommendation by the union's General Executive Board (GEB) to Teamster locals that did not have bylaws;<sup>510</sup> 2) review the status of Teamster locals under intra-union trusteeships and to "counsel with and make recommendations to" the GEB for lifting such trusteeships;<sup>511</sup> 3) "consult" with the GEB in establishing accounting and financial controls aimed at eliminating mismanagement of union funds;<sup>512</sup> and 4) "counsel with . . . and make recommendations to" the credentials committee for the IBT convention that would be called at the

---

504. For a discussion of these settlement negotiations and the motivations behind them, see Goldberg, *supra* note 162, at 567-68.

505. Consent Order, *Cunningham v. English*, C.A. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Jan. 31, 1958), *reprinted in English v. Cunningham*, 269 F.2d 517, 532-35 (D.C. Cir.), *cert. denied*, 361 U.S. 905 (1959) [hereinafter *Consent Order*].

506. For some contemporaneous accounts, see Mandelbaum, *The Teamster Monitorship: A Lesson for the Future*, 20 FED. B.J. 125, 137-43 (1960) (the author had served on the monitorship's staff); Romer, *The Teamster Monitors and the Administration of the International Union*, 12 LABOR L.J. 604 (1961); Note, *Monitors: A New Equitable Remedy?*, 70 YALE L.J. 103, 118-24 (1960).

507. Consent Order, *supra* note 505, 269 F.2d at 533 ¶ 2; Mandelbaum, *supra* note 506, at 127.

508. Consent Order, *supra* note 505, 269 F.2d at 535 ¶ 10, 12.

509. *Id.* at 534 ¶ 8.

510. *Id.* at 533 ¶ 4. As many as 400 Teamster locals had no bylaws. Initial Report of the Board of Monitors 10, *Cunningham v. English*, C.A. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Aug. 6, 1958) [hereinafter *Monitors' Initial Report*]. The Landrum-Griffin Act now requires affiliates of labor organizations to have constitutions or bylaws meeting certain minimum standards. Landrum-Griffin Act § 201(a), 29 U.S.C. § 431(a) (1982).

511. Consent Order, *supra* note 505, 269 F.2d at 534 ¶ 7.

512. *Id.* at 533-34 ¶ 5.

conclusion of the monitorship, in order to assure that delegates to that convention would be properly selected.<sup>513</sup>

The consent order also gave the monitors something of a Public Review Board role:<sup>514</sup> the monitors had general power to "counsel with" the GEB and to "make recommendations upon review of appeals" pursuant to the IBT constitution, in order to insure compliance with the rights under that constitution.<sup>515</sup> The consent order mandated no changes in the IBT constitution, but authorized the monitors to "make recommendations after consultation with the [GEB] for amendments . . . for proposal at the next . . . convention."<sup>516</sup> Finally—but without expressly assigning the monitors an enforcement role—the consent order imposed upon all Teamster officials the obligation to avoid conflicts of interest and to fulfill their official duties in accordance with accepted fiduciary standards.<sup>517</sup> The monitors had no powers with respect to collective bargaining, contract administration, or grievances against employers.<sup>518</sup>

During the monitorship's first few months, it restored autonomy to forty-one of the 109 locals that had been in trusteeship and retained an accounting firm to review the IBT's accounting procedures.<sup>519</sup> However, as Monitor Godfrey Schmidt complained, the monitors did nothing to encourage the union's provisional officers to correct the abuses uncovered by the McClellan Committee. They failed to take any action against seven local unions identified as "trouble spots," and in general they displayed a passive and tolerant attitude toward the dilatory and uncooperative behavior of the defendants.<sup>520</sup>

All this changed in late May, 1958, when Martin F. O'Donoghue was appointed chairman following Nathan Cayton's resignation.<sup>521</sup> The plaintiffs had opposed O'Donoghue's appointment,<sup>522</sup> but he surprised everyone by teaming with Godfrey Schmidt to interpret the monitorship's powers broadly. He reshaped the Board of Monitors into an aggressive, almost prosecutorial entity determined to force a total cleanup upon an unwilling IBT.

---

513. *Id.* at 535 ¶ 9(c).

514. *See supra* text accompanying notes 93-104.

515. These included the right to fair elections, the right to run for office, and the right to speak at union meetings. Consent Order, *supra* note 505, 269 F.2d at 533 ¶ 3.

516. *Id.* at 535 ¶ 11.

517. *Id.* at 533-34 ¶¶ 5-6.

518. *See* Monitors' Initial Report, *supra* note 510, at 3.

519. *Id.* at 5-7.

520. *Id.* at 169-93 (Supplemental Report of Member Schmidt).

521. Order, *Cunningham v. English*, Civ. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. May 27, 1958).

522. O'Donoghue was a union lawyer who had represented Hoffa and the IBT during earlier stages of the litigation. *See Romer, supra* note 506, at 606-07.

While conceding an absence of express language authorizing a purge of corrupt union officials, Schmidt and O'Donoghue argued that "[n]o objective is . . . more emphatically an implication of the Consent Order than the purpose to eliminate criminality and corruption (especially . . . in the officials and leaders of the union) from the International Organization and its subordinate bodies."<sup>523</sup> Accordingly, over the repeated protests of the defendants and their designated monitor,<sup>524</sup> the Board of Monitors issued a stream of "Orders of Recommendation" seeking to force Hoffa and the GEB to bring up on union charges and expel a number of corrupt officials who had been exposed by the McClellan Committee.<sup>525</sup> The union's principal response was to establish for public relations purposes a do-nothing "Anti-Racketeering Commission" later described by Judge Letts as "a deceptive tactic to defeat and frustrate the Board of Monitors."<sup>526</sup>

Other Orders of Recommendation challenged the procedures under which the fifty-four remaining intra-union trusteeships were to be lifted,<sup>527</sup> and sought to postpone elections in those locals until new election rules could be agreed upon and audits of membership records could be completed.<sup>528</sup> Still another urged that Local 107 in Philadelphia—

---

523. Memorandum of Member Schmidt Concerning the Written Dissent of Member Wells From Orders of Recommendation Numbered 16 and 17, Voted by a Majority of the Board of Monitors at 1, *Cunningham v. English*, Civ. No. 2361-57 (Oct. 3, 1958) [hereinafter Schmidt Memorandum]. In support of this interpretation, Schmidt cited not only the defendants' agreement to eliminate financial conflicts of interest and abide by accepted fiduciary standards, Consent Order, *supra* note 505, 269 F.2d at 533-34 ¶¶ 5-6, but also Hoffa's 1957 pledge to the McClellan Committee that if elected General President he would clean up the union. Schmidt also relied on IBT lawyer Edward Bennett William's 1958 testimony before the same Committee in which he stated that the monitors had "been given the jurisdiction . . . to police intra-union democracy." Schmidt Memorandum, *supra*, at 2-4. As Schmidt explained, "The Monitors could have no genuine jurisdiction to police intra-union democracy if they had no power to eliminate gangster domination and corruption from the union." *Id.* at 4.

524. See, e.g., Memorandum of Member Wells Concerning Issuance of Orders of Recommendation Nos. 16 and 17, *Cunningham v. English*, Civ. No. 2361-57 (Sept. 17, 1958).

525. Among those targeted was International Vice President Owen B. Brennan, a close friend of Hoffa's who, along with Hoffa, had been implicated by the McClellan Committee in a scam to receive employer payoffs through their wives' interests in a trucking company. See Order of Recommendation No. 16 (Aug. 15, 1958), *Cunningham v. English*, Civ. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Sept. 17, 1958).

526. Findings of Fact and Conclusions of Law at 67, *Cunningham v. English*, Civ. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Feb. 9, 1959) [hereinafter Findings of Fact]; see also W. SHERIDAN, *supra* note 7, at 84-87, 105.

527. For example, complaints from several locals under trusteeships where elections were to be held revealed that many members—in one local, all but thirty-one of 3000 members—were denied the right to run for office because of technical difficulties in complying with requirements concerning the timely payment of their dues. See Findings of Fact, *supra* note 526, at 12.

528. See, e.g., Order of Recommendation Nos. 11 & 20 (June 27, 1958 and Aug. 19, 1958), *Cunningham v. English*, Civ. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Sept. 17, 1958).

then the IBT's fifth largest affiliate<sup>529</sup>—be placed in an intra-union trusteeship because of the extensive corruption exposed by the McClellan Committee.<sup>530</sup> The defendants delayed or refused compliance with most of these recommendations in what Judge Letts later found to have been a “bad faith” effort to “prevent[ ] the Monitors from carrying out the basic purposes of the Decree.”<sup>531</sup>

When the monitors learned of a plan by defendants to call a convention and hold new elections in early 1959, they sought a modification of the consent order to block the proposed convention and a general clarification of the Board of Monitors' powers.<sup>532</sup> In December of 1958, Judge Letts complied by modifying the consent order to require prior court approval before any new convention could be held and authorizing the monitors to undertake “a general housecleaning” of the union.<sup>533</sup>

Six months later, the court of appeals affirmed.<sup>534</sup> It held that changed circumstances justified the district court's modification of the consent order<sup>535</sup> and concluded that the consent order imposed “definite obligations upon the defendants” to clean up the union.<sup>536</sup> By this time, however, the monitorship was almost eighteen months old, and because the district court's modification of the original consent order had been stayed pending appeal,<sup>537</sup> no meaningful housecleaning had yet taken place. Even after the monitors' vindication in the court of appeals, the

---

529. See S. ROMER, *THE INTERNATIONAL BROTHERHOOD OF TEAMSTERS: ITS GOVERNMENT AND STRUCTURE* 4 (1962).

530. See MCCLELLAN COMMITTEE SECOND INTERIM REPORT, *supra* note 495, at 377-517; Order of Recommendation No. 4 (June 13, 1958), *Cunningham v. English*, Civ. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Sept. 17, 1958).

531. Findings of Fact, *supra* note 526, at 15, 16.

532. Petition for Construction, Reformation and/or Modification of the Consent Decree and for Instructions and Orders of Compliance, *Cunningham v. English*, Civ. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Sept. 17, 1958).

533. *Cunningham v. English*, 175 F. Supp. 764, 767-69 (D.D.C. 1958), *aff'd*, 269 F.2d 517 (D.C. Cir.), *aff'd as modified*, 269 F.2d 539 (D.C. Cir.), *cert. denied*, 361 U.S. 905 (1959). The court ruled that all powers “reasonably necessary to effect the basic purposes of the order are implied and available” to the monitors as “officers of the Court.” *Id.* at 767-68.

534. *English v. Cunningham* 269 F.2d 517, 517 (D.C. Cir.) *aff'd as modified*, 269 F.2d 539 (D.C. Cir.), *cert. denied*, 361 U.S. 905 (1959).

535. *Id.* at 523.

536. *Id.* at 522. While it was understood that the monitors could not “command,” *id.* at 522, they could make recommendations related to the defendants' obligations under the order and report any failures to comply to the district court. The district court, in turn, could order the defendants to take “any necessary action within the scope of its decrees,” including the investigation and discipline of corrupt union officials. *Id.* at 525, 528.

537. See *id.* at 520. The defendants had agreed, however, to postpone any convention during the pendency of their appeal. *Id.* at 524.

monitors' efforts to force the defendants to rid the union of corrupt officials met with only empty promises and endless foot-dragging.<sup>538</sup>

In September, 1959, following Hoffa's refusal to bring charges against several union officials, including Local 560's Tony Provenzano,<sup>539</sup> the monitor decided to challenge Jimmy Hoffa himself. They issued an Interim Report charging Hoffa with mismanaging the funds of his home local in Detroit and sought an order removing Hoffa from office on the ground that he had breached his fiduciary duties under the consent order.<sup>540</sup> A hearing on their charges never took place, however, because during the course of an imaginative and seemingly endless series of legal maneuvers,<sup>541</sup> the court of appeals ruled that the consent order did not authorize "the District Court itself to select or remove officers."<sup>542</sup>

Meanwhile, the monitorship steadily disintegrated as a result of bitter infighting among the monitors and among the plaintiffs. Three months into the monitorship, for example, one of the plaintiffs split off from the rest and, joining the Hoffa camp, petitioned for Schmidt's removal as monitor.<sup>543</sup> While evidence exists that Hoffa bought and paid for this defection,<sup>544</sup> it is also true that the conflict of interest charges against Schmidt had merit. Schmidt was primarily a management labor lawyer, and he continued to represent some trucking companies in their dealings with several Teamster locals after becoming a monitor.<sup>545</sup>

---

538. For example, the IBT conducted a perfunctory investigation of Philadelphia's Local 107 but refused to impose an intra-union trusteeship, despite the overwhelming evidence of corruption that had been uncovered by the McClellan Committee and the Board of Monitors themselves. See PERMANENT SUBCOMM. ON INVESTIGATIONS, SENATE COMM. ON GOV'T OPERATIONS, JAMES R. HOFFA AND CONTINUED UNDERWORLD CONTROL OF NEW YORK TEAMSTERS LOCAL 239, S. REP. NO. 1784, 87th Cong., 2d Sess. 31-36 (1961).

539. See *id.* at 29.

540. Interim Report at 5-6, *Cunningham v. English*, Civ. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Sept. 14, 1959). Monitors O'Donoghue and Lawrence T. Smith, who had replaced Schmidt as the plaintiffs' monitor on July 13, see *infra* text accompanying note 547, signed the Interim Report. Daniel B. Maher, who had replaced Wells as the defendants' monitor on March 18, issued a separate report dissenting in most respects from the Interim Report. Separate Report of Monitor Maher to Interim Report of the Majority Filed September 14, 1959, *Cunningham v. English*, Civ. No. 2361-57 (Oct. 9, 1959).

541. See Goldberg, *supra* note 162, at 576-77.

542. *Hoffa v. Letts*, 282 F.2d 842, 845 (D.C. Cir. 1960) (dictum).

543. Petition of John Cunningham for Removal of Godfrey P. Schmidt as Monitor, *Cunningham v. English*, C.A. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Apr. 28, 1958) [hereinafter *Cunningham Petition*].

544. See *Hearings before the Permanent Subcomm. on Investigations of the Senate Comm. on Gov't Operations*, 87th Cong., 1st Sess. 140, 149 (1961) (testimony of Martin F. O'Donoghue) [hereinafter *1961 Hearings*]; W. SHERIDAN, *supra* note 7, at 92, 148-49.

545. *English v. Cunningham*, 269 F.2d 517, 526 (D.C. Cir.), *aff'd as modified*, 269 F.2d 539 (D.C. Cir.), *cert. denied*, 361 U.S. 905 (1959). The IBT filed a similar petition, which made the additional charge that Schmidt had made public statements on the right-to-work laws that were "so adverse, inconsistent and incompatible with the position taken by all organized labor as to destroy the confidence of the members of the (IBT) in his motivations." Motion of Defendant International

Schmidt resigned as a monitor in June, 1959,<sup>546</sup> but his replacement, Lawrence J. Smith, was the target of similar charges.<sup>547</sup> The monitorship never overcame this damage to its credibility.<sup>548</sup>

As Schmidt's replacement on the Board of Monitors, Smith had a nonconfrontational style that was as disappointing to the remaining plaintiffs as O'Donoghue's prosecutorial approach had been a happy surprise. By March 30, 1960, Judge Letts concluded that Smith "did not have his heart in the assignment" and summarily dismissed him.<sup>549</sup> Smith's dismissal led to a second split in the plaintiffs' ranks, as Smith and several supporters obtained a reversal of Smith's dismissal from the court of appeals.<sup>550</sup>

While Smith's status was being litigated, the defendants' monitor resigned. His replacement was William E. Bufalino, a Teamster official from Detroit.<sup>551</sup> Bufalino was the classic fox guarding the chickens; the McClellan Committee had identified him as having close ties to organized crime and had implicated him in the same abuse of union funds for which O'Donoghue was trying to investigate Hoffa.<sup>552</sup> Not surprisingly, Bufalino played an obstructionist role as a monitor.<sup>553</sup>

---

Brotherhood of Teamsters, Chauffeurs, Warehousemen and Helpers of America For Removal of Godfrey P. Schmidt as Monitor at 4-5, *Cunningham v. English*, Civ. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Sept. 29, 1958).

546. Letter from Godfrey P. Schmidt to Judge F. Dickenson Letts (June 26, 1959). Schmidt continued in the case as counsel for the remaining plaintiffs, although in April of 1960, another group of the original thirteen plaintiffs split off and retained their own counsel. See *infra* text accompanying note 450.

547. See, e.g., Affidavit of John Cunningham, *Cunningham v. English*, Civ. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Sept. 2, 1959); Motion of Intervenors Coar *et al* to Vacate the Order of Court Confirming the Appointment of Lawrence J. Smith as a Member of the Board of Monitors, *Cunningham v. English*, C.A. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. July 21, 1959).

548. See, e.g., Goffen, *Monitors vs. The Teamsters*, THE NATION, Apr. 9, 1960, at 316. This article was reprinted in the May, 1960 INTERNATIONAL TEAMSTER, the IBT magazine sent to every member.

549. See Order, *Cunningham v. English*, C.A. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. May 4, 1960).

550. See *Milone v. English*, 282 F.2d 832 (D.C. Cir. 1960) (holding that Smith's dismissal was improperly based on *ex parte* representations of Godfrey Schmidt).

551. See Letter from Daniel B. Maher to Judge F. Dickenson Letts (Mar. 28, 1960); Order, *Cunningham v. English*, C.A. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. May 12, 1960).

552. MCCLELLAN COMMITTEE INTERIM REPORT, *supra* note 495, at 227, 243; MCCLELLAN COMMITTEE FINAL REPORT, *supra* note 495, at 613. Judge Letts had initially refused to accept the Bufalino nomination, calling it an insult to the court. However, when the defendants refused to make another nomination, and the continued absence of a monitor representing the defendants became the subject of inquiry in the court of appeals, he apparently concluded that he had no alternative. See Plaintiffs' Motion for Disqualification and Removal of William E. Bufalino as Defendants' Monitor at 4, *Cunningham v. English*, C.A. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. July 13, 1960).

553. See Letter from Martin F. O'Donoghue to Judge F. Dickenson Letts (July 11, 1960); W. SHERIDAN, *supra* note 7, at 152-55.

The monitorship's problems were not all internal. Virtually every move the monitors made was challenged by the defendants or any of seven different groups of Teamster officials, loyal to Hoffa, who intervened or tried to intervene in the name of the union's rank-and-file.<sup>554</sup> For a case that supposedly had settled, *Cunningham* generated an astounding volume of litigation. At one point, twenty-four motions were awaiting disposition in the district court, and during the course of the monitorship, there were no less than thirty-eight appeals to the D.C. Circuit, nine mandamus actions, and three petitions for certiorari.<sup>555</sup> There were also a number of collateral attacks on the monitorship,<sup>556</sup> and the union orchestrated a relentless public relations and lobbying campaign that led to the introduction in Congress of several bills that would have legislated the monitorship out of existence.<sup>557</sup>

All this slowed the Board of Monitors' progress to a snail's pace. For months on end, many projects were at a standstill pending judicial clarification of the Board's powers and composition. This opened the monitors to the charge that they, not Hoffa, were denying the membership the opportunity to elect new officers, and they, not Hoffa, were fruitlessly draining the union's treasury at a rate of \$35,000 per month.<sup>558</sup>

By the Spring of 1960, the defendants were clamoring for a new convention and accusing the monitors of ignoring their more mundane duties, such as drafting model bylaws and supervising the lifting of trusteeships, in their effort to "get" Jimmy Hoffa.<sup>559</sup> Though the court of appeals denied Hoffa's petition for a writ of mandamus, it sent a clear message to Judge Letts that the monitorship soon should end,<sup>560</sup> in part

---

554. See, e.g., *Dorsey v. Cunningham*, 282 F.2d 842, 842 (D.C. Cir. 1960); *San Soucie v. Schmidt*, 282 F.2d 833 (D.C. Cir. 1960); *Westenberg v. English*, 278 F.2d 275, 275 (D.C. Cir. 1960); *Distini v. Cunningham*, 272 F.2d 528, 528-29 (D.C. Cir. 1959).

555. 1961 *Hearings*, *supra* note 544, at 147 (testimony of Martin F. O'Donoghue); Note, *supra* note 506, at 119. The subjects of these proceedings ranged from the sublime to the ridiculous. Among some of the less earthshaking matters litigated were the location of the monitors' offices and the right of the monitors to issue press releases.

556. See, e.g., *Gaw v. Higham*, 267 F.2d 355 (6th Cir.), *cert. denied*, 360 U.S. 933 (1959); *Thomas v. O'Donoghue*, C.A. 60-303-F (D. Mass. 1960); *Quirk v. O'Donoghue*, C.A. No. 2863 (D.R.I. 1960); *Grace v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, C.A. No. 3949 (Pa. Common Pleas 1959); *Smith v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, C.A. No. 34, 875 (Tenn. Ch. Ct. 1958).

557. See, e.g., H.R. 11,845, 86th Cong., 2d Sess. (1960); S. 3444, 86th Cong., 2d Sess. (1960).

558. See *Mandelbaum*, *supra* note 506, at 139.

559. See, e.g., Defendants' Motion for a Convention, *Cunningham v. English*, C.A. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Mar. 31, 1960).

560. Another year has passed and it now appears that 'the desirability of early transition from court supervision to normal organizational management' . . . is not being realized . . . . It is not clear to us that a new convention must await compliance with all defendants' obligations under the Consent Decree . . . ; that is, that all those obligations necessarily relate to the ability of the membership to elect their officers with reasonable assurance such election would accord with their rights under the Teamsters' constitution.  
*Hoffa v. Letts*, 282 F.2d 842, 846-47 (D.C. Cir. 1960).

because the recently enacted Landrum-Griffin Act had mandated most of the reforms which the Board of Monitors had been established to facilitate.<sup>561</sup>

Even before that ruling, however, the Board of Monitors had collapsed. Martin O'Donoghue had resigned in frustration,<sup>562</sup> and the parties were unable to agree on a replacement. Judge Letts attempted to appoint a replacement over the defendants' objections, but the court of appeals overturned the appointment.<sup>563</sup> Judge Letts therefore convened a September, 1960 settlement conference for "an earnest effort" to resolve all outstanding matters.<sup>564</sup> By the end of the year, the parties reached an agreement regarding proposed model bylaws, release of locals still in trusteeship, rules for the nomination and election of convention delegates, and proposed amendments to the IBT constitution.<sup>565</sup> No further efforts were taken to oust Hoffa or his corrupt associates from the union. On February 28, 1961, the Board of Monitors was formally dissolved.<sup>566</sup> At an IBT convention held four months later, Jimmy Hoffa won reelection as General President.<sup>567</sup>

Despite its problems, the Board of Monitors accomplished some important changes in the Teamsters union. The monitors liberated over one-hundred Teamster locals from intra-union trusteeships; supervised adoption of new accounting and auditing procedures; drafted model bylaws for the many locals that had none; and at least for a short time, offered union members a Public Review Board-type entity to which they could appeal unfair disciplinary rulings. Although passage of the Landrum-Griffin Act would have brought about many of these reforms, none of the parties could have anticipated such legislation when the monitorship began.

Nevertheless, the Board of Monitors obviously failed to accomplish a fundamental cleanup of the union. Several reasons account for that failure: a poorly drafted consent agreement that resulted in too much uncertainty over the monitors' powers and too many opportunities for the defendants to swamp the monitors with legal challenges;<sup>568</sup> the failure of the plaintiffs' lawyers and monitors to avoid conflicts of interest,

---

561. *Id.* at 847.

562. Letter from Martin F. O'Donoghue to Judge F. Dickenson Letts (July 11, 1960).

563. *English v. McFarland*, 285 F.2d 267 (D.C. Cir. 1960).

564. Letter from Judge F. Dickenson Letts to Edward Bennett Williams, et al. (Aug. 8, 1960).

565. See Stipulation, with Exhibits, *Cunningham v. English*, C.A. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Dec. 9, 1960).

566. Order, *Cunningham v. English*, C.A. No. 2361-57 (D.D.C. Feb. 28, 1961).

567. W. SHERIDAN, *supra* note 7, at 177-80. Hoffa held office until 1967, when he began serving a federal prison sentence following his convictions for jury tampering and, perhaps ironically, the same abuse of union funds for which the Board of Monitors had sought his removal. See *id.* at 413.

568. See *supra* text accompanying notes 554-58.

which created a "union busting" appearance exploited by Hoffa to undermine the monitorship's credibility;<sup>569</sup> and ironically, the passage of the Landrum-Griffin Act, which the court of appeals perhaps too quickly assumed would solve the problems the Board of Monitors had been established to address.<sup>570</sup> In addition, Judge Letts, perhaps out of frustration with the defendants' recalcitrance, exhibited a rashness in some of his rulings that led to a number of reversals by the court of appeals, further slowing the monitorship's progress and fueling the defendants' resistance.

A final reason for the Board's failure to clean up the union was the absence of an organized rank-and-file movement which could use the political openings created by the monitorship to further reform the union. No matter what procedural or structural reforms the union finally might have adopted, they would have little impact unless utilized by credible, rank-and-file reformers seeking to become delegates to IBT conventions, or running for office in Teamster locals.<sup>571</sup> The Board of Monitors, of course, cannot be blamed for the absence of a stronger rank-and-file movement in Hoffa's Teamsters union. After all, Hoffa was a genuinely charismatic and effective leader, and the economic boom of the period undoubtedly contributed to the membership's complacency.<sup>572</sup> And then, as now, the ever present danger of economic or physical retaliation against those who chose to speak out reinforced membership complacency.

In the end, the Teamsters Board of Monitors represents a tragically missed opportunity for what could have been a fundamental reform of one of the nation's most important unions. Thirty years later, another such opportunity is at hand, and it is to that we now turn.

#### B. *Reorganization by Decree: The Teamsters' RICO Settlement*

In June, 1988, the United States Department of Justice filed its long anticipated civil RICO action against the International Brotherhood of Teamsters.<sup>573</sup> It sought 1) the removal of any IBT General Executive

---

569. See *supra* text accompanying notes 543-50.

570. See *supra* text accompanying notes 560-61.

571. Moreover, with little input from rank-and-file reformers who knew from experience the obstacles to effective participation in union affairs—and with all too much input from Teamster officials like Monitor William Bufalino, who knew precisely how to block effective membership participation when they wanted to—even the best intentioned of lawyers would have had difficulty drafting bylaws or constitutional amendments to maximize the potential for such participation.

572. See generally Raskin, *supra* note 78, at 15.

573. *United States v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, 88 Civ. 4486 (S.D.N.Y. filed June 28, 1988). In addition to the union itself, the defendants named in the complaint included the IBT's eighteen top officers, who comprised its General Executive Board (GEB), "the Commission of La Cosa Nostra," and twenty-six of its key members. Complaint at 5-6, *United States v. International*

Board members, including the General President, found to have committed RICO violations, 2) the appointment of a trustee empowered to discharge the GEB's duties, other than those related to collective bargaining or Teamster political activities, and 3) new elections of International officers in a manner that would protect against intimidation or other improper influences.<sup>574</sup>

The factual allegations and legal theories advanced by the complaint closely resembled those in the *Local 560* litigation,<sup>575</sup> but on a larger scale. The government alleged that the IBT was "a captive labor organization" that had been infiltrated, exploited, and controlled by "La Cosa Nostra" (LCN or Mafia) through its control of key affiliates, including Local 560 before its RICO trusteeship, and through its direct control over the IBT's top officers. The government further alleged that the LCN engineered the selections of Roy Williams and Jackie Presser as IBT presidents.<sup>576</sup> According to the government, the union's top officers allegedly aided and abetted LCN at almost every turn. Far from taking steps to rid the union of corruption, these officers repeatedly and knowingly appointed persons with criminal records to high office and approved the direct use of violence and intimidation against union reformers.<sup>577</sup> As summarized in a Justice Department brief:

[T]he IBT leadership has made a devil's pact with La Cosa Nostra. La Cosa Nostra figures have insured the elections of the IBT' top officers. . . . In return, union officers have allowed La Cosa Nostra ready access to union funds and jobs and free reign over certain IBT Locals, which La Cosa Nostra figures have used as instrumentalities to extort monies from employers. Thus, the IBT's leaders get their union officers, and La Cosa Nostra figures get their money—all to the detriment of union members, victimized businesses and the general public.<sup>578</sup>

Because the government already had proven many of its allegations in prior cases, it immediately sought, without even an evidentiary hearing, a preliminary injunction to appoint *pendente lite* "court liaison officers" with the power 1) to discipline pursuant to the IBT constitution corrupt or dishonest Teamster officers, members, or employees, and to

---

Bhd. of Teamster, 88 Civ. No. 4486 (S.D.N.Y. June 28, 1988) [hereinafter Complaint]. News that the suit was being planned had leaked from the Justice Department a year earlier. See Werner, *U.S. Seeks Control of Teamster Union*, N.Y. Times, June 11, 1987, at A19, col. 1.

574. Complaint, *supra* note 573, at 110-12.

575. See *supra* text accompanying notes 364-425.

576. Complaint, *supra* note 573, at 31-39. Both Presser, who had been an FBI informant for several years, and Williams provided the government with evidence supporting this claim. See Lubasch, *supra* note 11, at 1, col. 3; Serrin, *supra* note 8, at 1, col. 5.

577. Complaint, *supra* note 573.

578. Government's Memorandum of Law in Support of its Motion for Preliminary Relief 9, *United States v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, 88 Civ. 4486 (S.D.N.Y. June 28, 1988).

impose intra-union trusteeships over corrupt locals; and 2) to review proposed GEB actions regarding expenditures, appointments, and changes in the union constitution and bylaws.<sup>579</sup> District Court Judge Edward Edelstein, noting that the case was, "to say the least, unique; if not in substance, then in scope," properly concluded that it would be "imprudent" to grant such relief without an evidentiary hearing; he did, however, agree to expedite a consolidated trial on the merits.<sup>580</sup>

On March 13, 1989, hours before the trial was to begin, the government and the union defendants entered into a consent order of monumental significance to both the labor movement and the battle against organized crime.<sup>581</sup> The government's principal concession was that the individual defendants then holding union office,<sup>582</sup> including IBT General President William J. McCarthy,<sup>583</sup> can remain in office until elections are held in 1991. In exchange, federal prosecutors obtained a fundamental reorganization of the IBT's governing structure and electoral process, and the judicial appointment of three "Court Officers" to oversee the union's operations—an Administrator, an Investigations Officer, and an Election Officer.<sup>584</sup> The Administrator has the power of the IBT president and GEB, pursuant to the IBT constitution, to remove from office, expel, or otherwise discipline corrupt officers and members,

---

579. See Complaint, *supra* note 573, at 107-08.

580. Order at 4-5, *United States v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, 88 Civ. 4486 (S.D.N.Y. July 7, 1988). The court did, however, continue a restraining order it had entered on June 28, 1988, enjoining LCN defendants from having any dealings with the IBT and enjoining the union defendants from engaging in any racketeering activities or from associating with LCN. *Id.* at 5-6; Order to Show Cause and Temporary Restraining Order at 7-8, *United States v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, 88 Civ. 4486 (S.D.N.Y. June 28, 1988).

581. A factor that undoubtedly contributed to the union defendants' decision to settle the case was the government's effort to prevent the IBT from paying the individual defendants' legal expenses. See Government's Memorandum of Law in Support of Order to Show Cause at 8-10, *United States v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, 88 Civ. 4486 (S.D.N.Y. Mar. 8, 1989).

582. Several of the GEB defendants had previously resigned their union posts and entered into separate consent judgments with the government. See DAILY LAB. REP. (BNA), Feb. 2, 1989, at A-1.

583. On July 15, 1988, following Jackie Presser's death, the GEB elected McCarthy General President by a 9-to-8 vote. Previously an IBT Vice President from the Boston area, McCarthy has never been charged with a crime, and his home local is considered free from corruption. On the other hand, he has shown an intolerance for dissent and is alleged to have sought clearance from the Mafia to seek high union office. See Butterfield, *Arlington Man Elected President of Teamsters*, Boston Globe, July 16, 1988, at 1, col. 1; Levin, *Teamster Dissidents Seek Peace With Chief*, Boston Herald, July 31, 1988, at 35; Raab, *Top Teamster Informer Told F.B.I. That McCarthy Asked Mafia Help*, N.Y. Times, Mar. 17, 1989, at 1, col. 4.

584. Order, *United States v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, 88 Civ. 4486 (S.D.N.Y. Mar. 13, 1989) [hereinafter Consent Order]. These court officers were given the authority to retain any consultants and hire any staff necessary for the discharge of their duties. *Id.* at 16-17.

and to impose intra-union trusteeships over corrupt affiliates.<sup>585</sup> The Administrator is also empowered to review and veto any IBT expenditures, appointments, or contracts (other than collective bargaining agreements) that appear to further acts of racketeering or the association of the union with La Coas Nostra.<sup>586</sup> The Investigations Officer, with broad discovery powers, has the authority to investigate corruption within the union and to press union disciplinary charges against wrongdoers.<sup>587</sup>

The consent order's most innovative, and in the long run perhaps most important, provisions mandate dramatic changes in the way the IBT's top officers will be elected, beginning with the 1991 elections.<sup>588</sup> For the first time, the IBT's General President and entire GEB will be elected by secret ballot vote of the membership, and not by the open ballot votes of convention delegates who in the past have been either part of the IBT hierarchy or vulnerable to pressure from it.<sup>589</sup> A reform long sought by Teamster dissidents, direct elections will not only force the

---

585. Prior to instituting trusteeship proceedings, the Administrator is required to give the International officers notice and an opportunity to take action on their own or contest the need for any action at all. The Administrator's disciplinary rulings can be appealed within fourteen days, to the district court. *Id.* at 7-9. That period may be too short, however, particularly for officers or members who live far from New York or who want to retain counsel to handle their appeals. Moreover, in reviewing the Administrator's actions, whether disciplinary or not, the court is to "apply the same standard of review applicable to review of final federal agency action under the Administrative Procedure Act." *Id.* at 25. That highly deferential standard of review obviously will streamline the remedy's operation, although possibly at the risk of endangering the rights of third parties. (The author thanks Paul Alan Levy for identifying this problem.)

586. *Id.* at 10-11. Such vetos are appealable to the district court.

587. *Id.* at 7-8, 11-12.

588. *Id.* at 13-16. One leading labor journalist called these changes "a revolution in Teamster annals." Raskin, *The Teamsters Take It on the Chin*, N.Y. Times, Mar. 17, 1989, at A35, col. 1.

589. Consent Order, *supra* note 584. Consider the following description of Teamster "democracy":

To get a better picture of how Teamster "democracy" work[ed], imagine what our political system would look like if it operated like the Teamsters: The only public officials elected by the people would be local office holders like mayors and city council members. All other public officials, including governors and the president, would be elected at conventions of these local officials.

Imagine further that power were highly centralized, so that local officials couldn't repair roads, enact zoning ordinances or otherwise handle local affairs without the express or tacit approval of the governor or the president. Indeed, communities where local leaders opposed state or national policy would lose all state and federal funds, and municipal boundaries could even be redrawn at will to punish dissident mayors.

In addition, assume that all votes taken at national conventions—which, incidentally, would have the power to amend the Constitution without any subsequent ratification procedures—were by open ballot, so incumbent national officers would know exactly who supports them and who has the temerity to oppose them. Finally, for good measure, mix in an occasional murder or disappearance of political opponents, and the somewhat more frequent beatings, and loss of jobs, of dissident activists.

Given such a political system, we would not be surprised to see the development of an entrenched, autocratic and self-perpetuating national leadership, completely beyond the

hierarchy to be more responsive to the rank-and-file, it also will make it harder for LCN to influence the outcome of the vote.<sup>590</sup>

Candidates for International office will be nominated by secret ballot votes of delegates to the IBT convention—delegates who, for the first time in thirty years will be elected by the membership shortly before the convention.<sup>591</sup> Moreover, eleven of the sixteen International Vice Presidents for the first time will run for office on a regional, rather than an at-large, basis.<sup>592</sup> This decentralization of power within the union should make LCN control more difficult and will promote internal democracy by enabling potential challengers of the International hierarchy to develop independent bases of political strength.<sup>593</sup>

---

control of the electorate. Unfortunately, the Teamsters government work[ed] almost exactly this way, with the predictable results.

Goldberg, *Teamsters: More Oligarchy Than Democracy*, Philadelphia Inquirer, May 23, 1983, at 11-A (op-ed page). See also PROD, TEAMSTERS DEMOCRACY AND FINANCIAL RESPONSIBILITY 1-45 (A. Fox & J. Sikorski eds. 1976).

590. See, e.g., Connolly, *Why Not Try Union Democracy?*, The Nation, Sept. 5, 1987, at 192; Geoghegan, *Union Suit*, NEW REPUBLIC, Aug. 22, 1988, at 14; Paff, *Let the Teamsters Vote*, Wash. Post, June 21, 1987, at B5, col. 2. For years, "Direct Election of Officers" has been included in the "Rank & File Bill of Rights" promoted by Teamsters for a Democratic Union and reproduced in almost every issue of their newspaper, Convoy-Dispatch. See also TEAMSTERS FOR A DEMOCRATIC UNION, THE TEAMSTERS UNION: NEW DIRECTIONS FOR THE 1980'S 11 (1981) [hereinafter NEW DIRECTIONS]. For discussion of the advantages and disadvantages of the referendum and convention methods of electing union officers, see J. EDELSTEIN & M. WARNER, *supra* note 81, at 76-79; James, *supra* note 82, at 261-62.

591. Consent Order, *supra* note 584, at 13-14. In the past, only a small percentage of delegates were elected in special elections on the eve of the convention; most delegates were officers of Teamster locals and were automatically delegates by virtue of their election to local office. This change is also one long sought by Teamster reformers, who argue that election by the membership on the eve of the convention is more democratic for two reasons. First, it focuses the electorate's attention directly on national union issues, particularly the campaign for national office; voting for local officers, on the other hand, can take place up to three years before an IBT convention and usually focuses on local issues. Second, the pool of credible candidates for convention delegate positions is typically larger than the pool of candidates for local union office, since a candidate running for office on an otherwise attractive platform might lose because he lacks administrative experience, while a similar candidate running only for a convention delegate position would probably not be as disadvantaged.

TDU had argued, without success, that the IBT's refusal to hold special delegate elections violated the Landrum-Griffin Act. See *Theodus v. McLaughlin*, 852 F.2d 1380 (D.C. Cir. 1988); Rulemaking Petition of Teamsters for a Democratic Union and Association for Union Democracy, Filed with the Department of Labor, Aug. 9, 1985, reprinted in DAILY LAB. REP. (BNA), Aug. 13, 1985, at D-1. See generally Levy, *Electing Union Officers Under the LMRDA*, 5 CARDOZO L. REV. 737, 812-21 (1984).

592. Consent Order, *supra* note 584, at 13.

593. See J. EDELSTEIN & M. WARNER, *supra* note 81, at 319; Gamm, *The Election Base of National Union Executive Boards*, 32 INDUS. REL. 295 (1979). According to some Teamster reformers, however, the large size of the electoral regions somewhat undercuts the benefits of this reform: "We would have preferred having smaller regions like the UAW or most other unions. But this is still an enormous opening for the membership." Moody, *Teamsters Win Right to Vote*, Labor Notes, Apr., 1989, at 1, 11 (quoting TDU organizer Ken Paff).

The terms of the Administrator and Investigations Officer will expire following the 1991 election, but the Election Officer also can supervise the next election, in 1996.<sup>594</sup> Following the 1991 election, the union will establish an Independent Review Board with power to investigate and remedy corruption within the union and to review, and if necessary overturn, any disciplinary or intra-union trusteeship decisions of the GEB.<sup>595</sup> All expenses related to the consent order's implementation will be paid by the union.<sup>596</sup> Until the 1991 convention, the IBT constitution will be "deemed amended" in any manner necessary to comply with the new election procedures or other terms of the consent order; at the 1991 convention, the IBT "shall" formally adopt the necessary amendments.<sup>597</sup> Any subsequent changes in IBT practices covered by the consent order are subject to a Justice Department veto, reviewable in federal court.<sup>598</sup>

It is impossible to predict whether changes mandated by the 1989 consent order will succeed in cleaning up the Teamsters union where previous efforts have failed. Certainly, much will hinge on the abilities of the three individuals appointed to serve as Administrator, Investigations Officer, and Election Officer, and as of this writing, the court has not yet made those appointments. Nevertheless, the 1989 reorganization has a greater chance of success than the monitorship had a generation ago. In part, this is because the powers of the three court officers are substantially greater than were those of the monitors. In addition, the consent order reflects a more sophisticated understanding of how the union works and what kinds of structural changes are necessary to promote union democracy and reduce the opportunities for mob infiltration. Finally, the consent order's electoral reforms provide the union's membership with their first real opportunity to clean up their union for themselves, at a time when organized pressure from below and splits at the top<sup>599</sup> make that result a genuine possibility for the first time in fifty years.

This is not to say that the consent order is a perfect document. For example, voting in the 1991 elections will apparently be "by in-person

---

594. Consent Order, *supra* note 584, at 3, 15.

595. *Id.* at 18-23. One member of the three-person Board will be appointed by the Attorney General, a second by the IBT, and the third by the two appointed Board members.

596. *Id.* at 17.

597. *Id.* at 4-5, 23, 25. If the amendments are not adopted, the government "retains the right to seek any appropriate action, including enforcement of this order, contempt or reopening this litigation." *Id.* at 25.

598. *Id.* at 25-26.

599. See Bernstein, *The Feds Drive a Wedge Into the Teamsters*, BUS. WEEK, Feb. 6, 1989, at 90; *Top Leadership Crumbling in Time of Crisis*, CONVOY DISPATCH, May 1989, at 3.

ballot box voting at local union(s)," rather than by a mail referendum.<sup>600</sup> This approach is likely to reduce member turnout and could make policing voter intimidation more difficult.<sup>601</sup> Moreover, while the consent order authorizes the Administrator to publish monthly reports in the IBT magazine,<sup>602</sup> it does not indicate whether Teamster reformers, or candidates running in IBT elections, will also have access to the union publication.<sup>603</sup> Reform candidates may find it difficult to compete credibly with incumbents, due both to the normal advantages of incumbency, which can be overwhelming even in honest unions,<sup>604</sup> and to the lingering effects of decades of intimidation against rank-and-file activism. Providing access to union publications can help level the playing field.<sup>605</sup> Finally, the consent order also might have prohibited union officials from holding multiple offices and from drawing multiple salaries,<sup>606</sup> a practice that contributes to the centralization of power in a few officers at the top of the hierarchy.<sup>607</sup>

It will undoubtedly take years before any final conclusions can be reached about the consent order's effectiveness in rooting out corruption in the Teamsters union. But even before the announcement of the settlement, there was reason for optimism that the consent order's election reforms would make even the IBT's old guard more responsive to the union's membership: one of the first steps William J. McCarthy took

---

600. Consent Order, *supra* note 584, at 14-15. However, language providing for "absentee ballot procedures where necessary" arguably leaves open the possibility of voting by a mail referendum. *Id.* at 15.

601. Given the fact that there are over 700 Teamster locals, *thousands* of poll watchers might be necessary on the day of the election to guarantee a fair election.

602. Consent Order, *supra* note 584, at 16.

603. One of the remarkable features of the RICO trusteeship in Local 560 was the vigorous exchange of opinion in the letters to the editor section of the 560 Free Press, the local newspaper inaugurated by trustee Ed Stier. See *supra* text accompanying note 403. A right of access should be implied under the Consent Order, particularly for candidates, since the Order gives the Election Officer "the right to distribute materials about the election to the IBT membership." *Id.* at 15.

604. See generally James, *supra* note 82.

605. See generally Jacobs & Spring, *Fair Coverage in Internal Union Periodicals*, 4 INDUS. REL. L.J. 204, 215-32 (1981); Levy, *supra* note 591, at 781-87; Comment, *Free Speech and Union Newspapers: Internal Democracy and Title I Rights*, 20 HARV. C.R.-C.L. L. REV. 485, 485-86 (1985).

606. At the time of his death, for example, Jackie Presser held and received compensation not only for IBT office, but also for office in Teamsters Local 507, Joint Council 41, and the Ohio Conference of Teamsters. In all, almost forty top Teamster officials currently hold three or more paid union posts. See *124 Teamster Officials in \$100,000 Club*, CONVOY DISPATCH, Oct. 1988, at 6-7.

607. This is a reform long sought by Teamsters for a Democratic Union and endorsed by Department of Labor experts on labor racketeering. See Moroney & Barnes, *The Right Way to Purge the Teamsters*, N.Y. Times, Mar. 9, 1988, at A31, col. 2; NEW DIRECTIONS, *supra* note 590, at 12.

after the GEB chose him to succeed the late Jackie Presser as IBT president<sup>608</sup> was to democratize the ratification process for Teamster contracts<sup>609</sup>—just the kind of move one might expect from a man aware that his continued tenure in office might depend more on the union's membership than on the Mafia.

### VIII. TOWARD MAXIMIZING EFFECTIVENESS WHILE MINIMIZING INTRUSIVENESS

This Article has surveyed a wide range of remedies for union corruption and labor racketeering and has examined their application in many different settings. This section will synthesize some of the lessons from those experiments in union reform litigation, in the hope that they may assist courts and lawyers involved in such cases to develop remedies that are effective in reforming corrupt unions but at the same time respectful of the independence of the American labor movement.

#### A. *The Politics of RICO Trusteeships*

As discussed earlier, the courts have resolved most of the legal questions regarding the availability of RICO trusteeships in recent labor racketeering cases favorably to federal prosecutors.<sup>610</sup> Moreover, courts have long recognized their inherent equitable power to impose trusteeships and other forms of structural relief in institutional reform cases arising outside the labor context,<sup>611</sup> and those equitable powers have played a significant, if sometimes overlooked, role in the history of union reform litigation as well.<sup>612</sup>

Opponents of RICO trusteeships, however, sometimes compare them to the recently ended suppression of the labor movement "Solidarity" by a totalitarian Polish government.<sup>613</sup> Jackie Presser was by no

---

608. See *supra* note 583 and accompanying text.

609. See *Teamsters Are Said to Scrap a Rule on Two-Thirds Vote*, N.Y. Times, Oct. 21, 1988, at A14, col. 5.

610. See e.g., *United States v. Local 560, Int'l Bhd. of Teamsters (Local 560 III)*, 780 F.2d 267 (3d Cir. 1985), *cert. denied*, 476 U.S. 1140 (1986); *United States v. Local 30, United Slate, Tile & Composition Roofers*, 686 F. Supp. 1139 (E.D. Pa. 1988), *aff'd*, 842 F.2d 512, 513 (3d Cir. 1989); *United States v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, 708 F. Supp. 1388 (S.D.N.Y. 1989).

611. See *supra* text accompanying notes 117-33.

612. See *supra* text accompanying notes 134-200.

613. For example, in a political advertisement entitled "Is This How the Justice Department Celebrates Independence Day?," which appeared in a July 4th edition of the New York Times a few days after the government filed its civil RICO action against the IBT, Senator Orrin Hatch is quoted as follows:

This is not Poland; this is not the Soviet Union. Our Constitution and Bill of Rights guarantee institutions the right of association, and guarantee institutions the right to exist in

stretch of the imagination a Lech Walesa, but the analogy does emphasize an important point: the labor movement's freedom from government control is not only important to unions themselves, it is also one of the most important features distinguishing the Western democracies from more oppressive forms of government.

Former U.S. Attorney Rudolph Giuliani was undoubtedly sincere when he disclaimed any anti-union motivation in his efforts to impose a trusteeship over the IBT.<sup>614</sup> But establishing a precedent for placing a national union into a full-blown trusteeship would create a danger that the device will be abused in other cases for the illegitimate purpose of weakening unions. The Reagan administration's 1981 destruction of the air traffic controllers' union and its overall anti-union orientation,<sup>615</sup> as well as the judiciary's long history of hostility towards labor unions throughout the nineteenth and early twentieth centuries,<sup>616</sup> suggest that this scenario is less far-fetched than one might hope.

Nor does a reluctant acknowledgement of the potential propriety of a RICO trusteeship over a hopelessly corrupt local union such as Teamsters Local 560 necessitate the acceptance of its use in cases involving national unions. The differences in scale are so great as to become qualitative. If an 8000-member local<sup>617</sup> were placed into a RICO trusteeship for abusive reasons, there undoubtedly would be a chilling effect on other unions; however, the direct impact on the rest of the labor movement would be relatively small. On the other hand, if a national union as important as the Teamsters, which comprises nearly ten percent of the American labor movement, were improperly placed in a full-fledged trusteeship, the consequences could be devastating. Circumstances that could justify running such a risk are difficult to imagine.

Moreover, quite apart from these policy concerns, prosecutors serious about maximizing civil RICO's effectiveness in the war against organized crime should be reluctant to seek RICO trusteeships on an extensive scale because of the political backlash which those remedies

---

our democratic society. To place an institution like the Teamsters under government control flies in the face of those Constitutional guarantees and makes us no better than the Soviets or the Poles.

N.Y. Times, July 4, 1988, at 9. The ad was sponsored by Americans Against Government Control of Unions, founded by top officials in the AFL-CIO.

614. "This lawsuit is not in any sense an attack on trade unionism or on the many, many Teamsters who are honest, hardworking people." Shenon, *U.S. Sues to Oust Teamster Chiefs and Have Trustee Run the Union*, N.Y. Times, June 28, 1988, at 1, col. 2 (quoting U.S. Attorney Rudolph W. Giuliani).

615. See, e.g., Levy, *The Unidimensional Perspective of the Reagan Labor Board*, 16 RUTGERS L.J. 269 (1985).

616. See, e.g., F. FRANKFURTER & N. GREENE, *THE LABOR INJUNCTION* (1930).

617. Most union locals are substantially smaller, with an average size of approximately 300 members. See J. WALLIHAN, *supra* note 69, at 91.

would engender. Even before the government filed its suit against the IBT, union lobbyists had persuaded over two hundred members of Congress to sign a letter to the Attorney General opposing a RICO trusteeship over the IBT,<sup>618</sup> and shortly after the suit was filed, the number approached 300.<sup>619</sup> Congress has come close on several occasions to weakening civil RICO by amendment,<sup>620</sup> and while none of the proposals addressed the statute's equitable remedies, amendments put forward in the future in all likelihood will.<sup>621</sup>

### B. *Some Civil RICO "Sentencing" Guidelines*

Notwithstanding these political constraints on the availability of civil RICO structural injunctions in union reform litigation, situations may arise—like that in Tony Provenzano's Teamsters Local 560—which warrant drastic remedies. This subsection offers some guidelines to litigants and courts for evaluating the propriety of seeking or imposing intrusive RICO remedies in particular cases.

1. *Seek the Least Intrusive Remedy Likely to Be Effective, and Recognize that the Most Intrusive Remedy Is Not Always the Most Effective.* Rights protected by the first amendment—particularly freedom of association—are unavoidably implicated in union reform litigation.<sup>622</sup> First amendment analysis must therefore be brought to bear. The Supreme Court has indicated that eradicating organized crime's infiltration of the labor movement may be a compelling state interest,<sup>623</sup> but the Court has also demanded " 'precision of regulation:' " government " 'may not employ means that broadly stifle fundamental personal liberties when the end can be more narrowly achieved.' " <sup>624</sup>

---

618. See Letter from William L. Clay, et al. to Hon. Edwin Meese, III (Dec. 10, 1987).

619. See Dwyer, Garland & Berstein, *Will Going After Unions Bust Up RICO?*, BUS. WEEK, May 30, 1988, at 30.

620. See generally Horn, *The Venue of the Debate Shifts From the Courts to the Congress*, NAT'L L.J., Aug. 26, 1985, at 24; Nathan, *A Call for Congressional Action to Reform RICO*, Civil RICO Rep. (BNA) 4 (Feb. 9, 1988); Vise, *RICO Reform Movement On a Roll*, Wash. Post, Nov. 12, 1989, at H1, col.4.

621. For a discussion of the Teamster lobbying effort, in Hoffa's day, for legislation abolishing the Teamsters Board of Monitors, see *supra* text accompanying note 557.

622. See *supra* text accompanying notes 342-61.

623. See *Brown v. Hotel & Restaurant Employees Nat'l Union Local 54*, 468 U.S. 491, 509 (1984).

624. *NAACP v. Claiborne Hardware Co.*, 458 U.S. 886, 916, 920 (1982) (quoting *NAACP v. Button*, 371 U.S. 415, 438 (1963), and *Carroll v. Princess Anne*, 393 U.S. 175, 183-84 (1968)). One commentator proposes the application of a burden of proof higher than the preponderance of the evidence standard in determining whether a particular remedy is the least drastic alternative in a union reform case. See Comment, *supra* note 350, at 960-61.

Some commentators characterize the 1989 Teamsters consent order, though arguably "precise," as a defeat for the government. The incumbent officers remain in office, and unlike the situation in *Local 560*, there was no full-fledged trusteeship.<sup>625</sup> However, the most intrusive remedy is not necessarily the most effective remedy.<sup>626</sup> By forgoing a trusteeship over the IBT, the government not only avoided the political dangers outlined above, it also avoided transforming ousted IBT officers into martyrs and "freedom fighters," as it had in *Local 560*. Such a result may enhance the remedy's prospects for success.<sup>627</sup>

2. *An Evidentiary Hearing Must Precede the Imposition of Structural Relief.* No court has yet granted intrusive structural relief in a civil RICO union reform case without first holding an evidentiary hearing, but federal prosecutors have repeatedly petitioned the courts to do so.<sup>628</sup> Courts should continue to deny such requests, both to accommodate federal labor policy as manifest in the Norris-LaGuardia Act, which expressly bars federal courts from granting labor injunctions without holding evidentiary hearings,<sup>629</sup> and to ensure that the requested relief is not only warranted on the merits,<sup>630</sup> but also properly tailored to the circumstances of the particular case.

3. *Design Remedies That Will Promote Union Democracy.* A fundamental assumption of the Landrum-Griffin Act is that the "full and active participation by the rank and file in the affairs of the union"<sup>631</sup> will

---

625. See Dionne, *Teamsters and the U.S.: Love-Hate Relationship*, N.Y. Times, Mar. 14, 1989, at 28, col. 1.

626. See generally Gewirtz, *supra* note 362, at 608-09 (arguing, primarily in the context of school desegregation, that limited remedies may be more effective than broader remedies because they reduce the problems posed by resistance to judicially-imposed solutions).

627. To grasp the enormity of the task a court-appointed trustee would have faced in the IBT, one might multiply by factors of ten the difficulties experienced by the *Local 560* trustees. (While *Local 560* members comprise about one half of one percent of the IBT's entire membership, *560's* level of corruption was at the 99th percentile.) Instead of one Michael Sciarra working to undermine the trusteeship, for example, there would likely have been hundreds. Any RICO trusteeship would have had to leave in place thousands of local and intermediate level union officials, and even the most honest and reform-minded among them might have been unwilling to play "quisling" to a total government takeover. It is a classic situation of "remedial success depend[ing] upon the cooperation of parties whose cooperation is not easily secured." Gewirtz, *supra* note 362, at 615 n.79.

628. See *supra* text accompanying notes 429, 448, 579.

629. 28 U.S.C. § 107 (1982).

630. In the *Fulton Fishmarket* litigation, prosecutors who had unsuccessfully sought, prior to an evidentiary hearing, the removal from office of the defendant union's elected leadership were later unable to prove at trial that the union or its officers were sufficiently corrupt to warrant imposition of any RICO remedy whatsoever. See *supra* note 463.

631. *American Fed'n of Musicians v. Wittstein*, 379 U.S. 171, 182-83 (1964).

"bring about a regeneration of union leadership."<sup>632</sup> Nothing in the history of union reform litigation disproves that assumption, and much supports it.<sup>633</sup> In unions such as the Teamsters, the Landrum-Griffin Act alone may have failed to eliminate corruption, but that failure calls into question not the need for union democracy but the nature of the reforms necessary to achieve it. Civil RICO should be applied to unions in a manner that furthers the goals of the Landrum-Griffin Act, but with the recognition that Landrum-Griffin establishes only general standards of democracy applicable to the labor movement at large. RICO remedies can be tailored to the needs of the particular union and the particular case.<sup>634</sup>

Of course, overnight results cannot be expected. For decades in these unions, challengers to corrupt regimes have risked financial ruin and the threat of physical assault or worse.<sup>635</sup> In the wake of such oppression, time is necessary for reform factions to emerge; more time is needed for challengers to gain enough credibility to win union office. RICO remedies must encourage and facilitate their development.<sup>636</sup>

What if these efforts do not work, and the members vote the mob back into power? Local 560 aside,<sup>637</sup> I do not think that will often happen if the members have a real choice. Besides, the mere risk of failure

---

632. 105 CONG. REC. 6472 (1959), *reprinted in* LMRDA LEGISLATIVE HISTORY, *supra* note 64, at 1099 (statement of Sen. McClellan).

633. In Local 560, the disappointing results of the 1988 election suggest only that it is too early to judge the success of that trusteeship, not that it failed. Conditions in Local 560 today, while not ideal, are certainly better than they were when the lawsuit began or when the trusteeship went into place. And clearly the RICO remedy did not weaken the local as an effective bargaining agent for its members. *See supra* note 350 and accompanying text.

634. *See* Chayes, *supra* note 25, at 1308. For example, most national unions, including many known for their democratic traditions, elect their top officers at conventions, rather than by membership referenda, for entirely legitimate reasons. Congress, therefore, appropriately omitted from the Landrum-Griffin Act any provision making the referendum method mandatory. On the other hand, in most unions the Mafia has not exploited the convention method to take over the union the way it apparently has in the Teamsters. That being the case, a civil RICO remedy requiring direct membership election of IBT officers is perfectly appropriate; it goes beyond what Landrum-Griffin requires, but in a manner that promotes the goals of that Act.

635. Criminal activities temper Michels' Iron Law [of Oligarchy] into high grade steel." Comment, *supra* note 350, at 940 (referring to R. MICHELS, *POLITICAL PARTIES: A SOCIOLOGICAL STUDY OF THE OLIGARCHICAL TENDENCIES OF MODERN DEMOCRACY* (1911)).

636. For example, membership committees and stewards councils can be formed, educational and training programs established, and a union newspaper published, in an effort to promote membership involvement in union affairs. Experienced union organizers and labor educators might be brought in to assist in the implementation.

637. The "wrong" candidates won the 1988 elections in Local 560, but membership intimidation in that local had not ended completely, and opposition factions only recently had begun to emerge. It is still too early to draw any final conclusions about Local 560. *See supra* text accompanying notes 441-43.

cannot preclude the attempt. Providing union members with the opportunity to clean up their unions for themselves *is* the less drastic alternative demanded by the first amendment and federal labor policy.

4. *RICO Remedies Should Build Upon Internal Union Remedies.* One way RICO litigation can promote responsible union self-government is by enhancing remedies already provided for in union constitutions. Most unions, even corrupt ones like the Teamsters, make paper promises of fair treatment to their members.<sup>638</sup> Using RICO remedies to enforce those promises can create in the membership an expectation of compliance with the union constitution, and can give union officers and members the experience with their own institutions that is necessary to promote their continued operation after judicial supervision ends. Of course, if a union's own remedies were working properly at the outset, no RICO remedy would be required. Therefore, to "build upon" union remedies in RICO cases can mean authorizing court appointees to invoke them, as in the IBT settlement, or mandating the creation of new ones, such as public review boards.<sup>639</sup>

5. *The Membership's Interests Should Be Represented in Court.* In any case involving structural relief against a union, the court should assure itself that the interests of the union's rank-and-file are adequately represented, both to comply with RICO's mandate for "making due provision for the rights of innocent persons,"<sup>640</sup> and to obtain the benefit of the expertise and insight that rank-and-file activists might have to offer when shaping and implementing appropriate remedies.<sup>641</sup> In a civil RICO case alleging mob infiltration and control of a union's hierarchy, the stronger that claim, the more likely union lawyers, retained by that hierarchy, will fail to protect the membership's interests.<sup>642</sup> Federal

---

638. See *supra* text accompanying notes 70-104.

639. See *supra* text accompanying note 595. It also might include applying the long dormant AFL-CIO Ethical Practices Codes, as the court attempted in the *Roofers* litigation. See *supra* note 478.

640. 18 U.S.C. § 1964(a) (1982).

641. See generally Note, *Institutional Reform Litigation: Representation in the Remedial Process*, 91 YALE L.J. 1474 (1982). In the government's case against the IBT, for example, Teamsters for a Democratic Union sought to intervene to urge the court to refrain from imposing a trusteeship, and to instead order election reforms similar to those ultimately provided for in the Consent Order. See Teamsters for a Democratic Union, Memorandum in Support of Motion to Intervene, *United States v. International Bhd. of Teamsters*, 88 Civ. 4486 (S.D.N.Y. Jan. 17, 1989).

642. Cf. Pope, *Two Faces, Two Ethics: Labor Union Lawyers and the Emerging Doctrine of Entity Ethics*, 68 ORE. L. REV. 1, 30-43, 50 (1989) (urging disqualification of union lawyers in litigation alleging union or officer violations of democratic rights or breaches of fiduciary duties); Bartosic & Minda, *Union Fiduciaries, Attorneys and Conflicts of Interest*, 15 U. C. DAVIS L. REV. 229 (1981) (examining use of union funds to defend union officials in litigation).

prosecutors bringing such cases represent the public's interest in law enforcement, but do not purport to represent the interests of rank-and-file union members in controlling their own unions.

Courts, therefore, should freely grant motions to intervene filed pursuant to Rule 24<sup>643</sup> on behalf of reform elements within a union targeted for RICO relief.<sup>644</sup> If no members seek to intervene, they may be too intimidated, insufficiently organized, or lacking in resources to do so. In such cases, the court might invite amicus briefs from organizations such as the Association for Union Democracy, or even employ, *sua sponte*, compulsory joinder pursuant to Rule 19(a),<sup>645</sup> with appointed counsel to be compensated by the government or the union defendants.<sup>646</sup>

6. *Only Unions Victimized by Organized Crime Should Be Targeted for RICO Structural Injunctions.* Because RICO structural injunctions are potentially dangerous to the independence of the American labor movement, they should be available only against unions that have been infiltrated by organized crime, and only when that infiltration has violated the membership's right to union self-government.<sup>647</sup> The successful elimination of serious but non-organized crime related corruption in the UMW in 1972 demonstrates that the remedies available under the Landrum-Griffin Act, when vigorously enforced, are sufficient in most other situations.<sup>648</sup> A Mafia presence, on the other hand, makes it highly unlikely that the removal of a few corrupt individuals, without structural relief, will be sufficient to clean up a union. Judicial rejections of efforts to limit *all* applications of RICO to cases involving organized crime<sup>649</sup> do not preclude this limitation in union reform litigation, since the first

---

643. FED. R. CIV. P. 24.

644. Members opposing structural reform also should be permitted to intervene if they can demonstrate that their interests are not already represented adequately by the union defendants. Courts should be alert to the possibility, however, that groups of members may seek to intervene for the sole purpose of undermining a remedy's implementation, as occurred in the Board of Monitors litigation. See *supra* text accompanying notes 543-48.

645. FED. R. CIV. P. 19(a).

646. See Chayes, *supra* note 25, at 1311-12; Tobias, *Rule 19 and the Public Rights Exception to Party Joinder*, 65 N.C.L. REV. 745, 779 n.180, 783-84, 787 n.227 (1987); cf. Laycock, *Consent Decrees Without Consent: The Rights of Nonconsenting Third Parties*, 1987 U. CHI. L.F. 103, 130-31; Mengler, *Consent Decree Paradigms: Models Without Meaning*, 29 B.C.L. REV. 291, 338-39 (1988).

647. See *supra* text accompanying notes 263-300; cf. Fletcher, *The Discretionary Constitution: Institutional Remedies and Judicial Legitimacy*, 91 YALE L.J. 635, 692 (1982) (institutional reform litigation legitimate when undertaken "to counteract . . . a serious and generalized malfunctioning of the political processes").

648. This is not to say that Landrum-Griffin works perfectly in those cases. After all, it took the brutal murders of a UMW reform candidate and his family, and the political pressure those murders generated, to compel the Department of Labor to take seriously its enforcement responsibilities. See J. FINLEY, *supra* note 64, at 291-92.

649. See *supra* note 240 and accompanying text.

amendment and federal labor policy warrant special treatment of unions.<sup>650</sup>

7. *Intrusive RICO Remedies Are Inappropriate in Cases Arising Solely Out of Traditional Labor Disputes.* Again for reasons of federal labor policy, no court should apply intrusive RICO remedies in cases where the predicate acts<sup>651</sup> have occurred in the context of traditional labor disputes, even if violence taints those disputes.<sup>652</sup> Although RICO may not be totally preempted in such cases,<sup>653</sup> courts nonetheless should exercise their discretion to reject drastic structural injunctions. The danger is simply too great that such structural remedies will undermine federal labor policy by weakening the labor movement's ability to advance the legitimate interests of the workers it represents. Less drastic criminal or civil remedies are almost always sufficient to control routine picket line violence or related misconduct in any event.

Limiting relief to less drastic criminal or civil remedies does not mean that structural relief should be unavailable any time a RICO case involves a labor dispute; after all, organized crime often seeks to infiltrate unions precisely to use strikes or strike threats to extort payoffs from employers.<sup>654</sup> In those cases, however, intrusive remedies should be available only where there are sufficient predicate acts, unrelated to the union's legitimate collective bargaining goals, to establish RICO liability.

8. *Minimize Judicial Involvement with Collective Bargaining or Union Political Activities.* Where intrusive structural relief is appropriate, courts should design the remedy to minimize direct involvement by the court or the court's appointees in the union's day-to-day collective bargaining activities. Of course, any remedy affecting a union's internal affairs can have an indirect impact on collective bargaining.<sup>655</sup> But to the extent possible, contract negotiation and administration should be left in

---

650. Even where no organized crime connection exists, RICO remedies could still be available against individual defendants.

651. See *supra* text accompanying notes 251-53.

652. By "traditional labor disputes," I mean those in which the union is seeking to defend or advance its members' legitimate interests in better wages or working conditions, as opposed to those used by corrupt union officials to extort labor peace payoffs for their own personal gain.

653. *But cf.* *United States v. Enmons*, 410 U.S. 396 (1973) (so limiting the Hobbs Act). See *supra* text accompanying notes 314-18.

654. See, e.g., *United States v. Local 30, United Slate, Tile & Composition Roofers*, 686 F. Supp. 1139 (E.D. Pa. 1988); see *supra* text accompanying notes 464-66.

655. Indeed, to the extent RICO remedies democratize unions, they may enhance union militance at the bargaining table. In the Teamsters, for example, reformers have been critical of the IBT hierarchy as much for its concessionary bargaining as for its corruption and autocracy. See *NEW DIRECTIONS*, *supra* note 590.

the hands of union officials, subject only to monitoring for corrupt practices.<sup>656</sup> This approach not only complies with the mandates of federal labor policy,<sup>657</sup> it also preserves the legitimacy of the RICO remedy itself by insulating it from criticism for any collective bargaining setbacks the union might suffer during the remedy's duration. As for union activities in the political arena, the first amendment all but totally bars judicial interference.<sup>658</sup>

9. *Adequate Resources Must Be Available for Implementation.* Implementation of RICO remedies in union reform litigation can be expensive. Trustees and other court appointees must be compensated, and they may need to retain lawyers, accountants, investigators, or other staff to assist them. Efforts to promote membership involvement in union affairs, such as publication of a union newspaper or running membership training programs, are also costly.

In large unions, the resources may be readily available from the union itself, although there is obviously "something unsettling about billing the victimized rank and file" for the cost of the remedy.<sup>659</sup> In small unions, on the other hand, particularly where corrupt officials have embezzled or misappropriated union funds, this option may not be available, since the treasury may be unable to support the costs of an effective remedy.<sup>660</sup>

An alternative source of funding might be monies recovered from labor racketeers through RICO's criminal forfeiture provision.<sup>661</sup> Courts might also make remedies sought by federal prosecutors contingent on

---

656. Most RICO union reform litigation up to this point has taken this approach, including the recent IBT settlement. See *supra* text accompanying notes 581-98. The principal exception is the *Local 560* case, but even in that case, Judge Ackerman, himself a veteran of the labor movement, was keenly sensitive to the need for an effective collective bargaining performance, and his trustees for the most part were able to deliver it. See *supra* text accompanying notes 389, 402. That will not always be the case, however.

657. See, e.g., *NLRB v. Insurance Agents Int'l Union*, 361 U.S. 477, 488, 490 (1960) ("Congress intended that the parties should have wide latitude in their negotiations, unrestricted by any government power to regulate the substantive solution of their differences. . . . Our labor policy is not . . . erected on a foundation of government control of the results of negotiations.").

658. However, the remedies might reach political action funds which are raised or spent illegally, for example, to bribe a public official.

659. J. JACOBS, COURT APPOINTED TRUSTEESHIPS: A BACKGROUND PAPER 13 (prepared for the New York State Organized Crime Task Force, Jan. 1988).

660. This was one of the difficulties faced during the implementation of the RICO remedy in *United States v. Local 6A, Cement & Concrete Workers*, 663 F. Supp. 192 (S.D.N.Y. 1986). See *supra* text accompanying notes 426-43.

661. 18 U.S.C. § 1963(a)(1) (1982 & Supp. V 1987). Civil RICO treble damages also should be sought on behalf of the victimized union, but recovery in many cases will take too long to be of much help while the RICO structural relief is being implemented.

funding being made available by the Justice or Labor Departments.<sup>662</sup> Unless funding is available in amounts sufficient to give structural relief a realistic chance of success, the compromise of first amendment rights and federal labor policy resulting from such remedies is difficult to justify.

10. *The Court Must Be Committed to the Relief It Orders.* Institutional reform cases typically stretch the courts' resources and abilities to their limits.<sup>663</sup> A court cannot impose structural relief, or approve a consent decree providing for it, and assume that the remedy will implement itself. Even the use of masters, monitors, or trustees will not insulate the judge from involvement in the routine problems of the remedy's implementation; at best it only reduces that involvement. The judge therefore must be prepared to become "a policy planner and manager."<sup>664</sup> As one commentator explained:

Implementation is an incremental, cyclical process of small steps, each followed by assessment or reaction and further adjustment. Courts must revise decrees repeatedly to cover unforeseen impediments or adverse consequences. . . . Remedial decrees have not been static, comprehensive blueprints but rather evolving guides, constantly growing and changing.<sup>665</sup>

## IX. CONCLUSION

This Article has explored the nature of corruption and racketeering within the American labor movement and has examined the many different approaches to the problem that Congress, the courts, and the labor movement itself have developed over the years. The structural injunctions and court-imposed trusteeships now available under the civil provisions of the federal RICO statute are among the most important of these remedies because of their potential effectiveness if used properly and their obvious danger to an independent labor movement if abused.

It is important to reiterate that the corruption and racketeering discussed in this Article are the exception, not the rule, in American unions. At the same time, however, significant segments of the labor movement,

---

662. If eliminating labor racketeering is indeed a "compelling state interest," the government should be willing to pay for it. See Association for Union Democracy, *The Government's RICO Suit Against the Teamsters*, UNION DEMOCRACY REV., Apr. 1989, at 3, 4.

663. Some have said, beyond their limits. See, e.g., Horowitz, *supra* note 25, at 1288.

664. Chayes, *supra* note 25, at 1302.

665. Diver, *The Judge as Political Powerbroker: Superintending Structural Change in Public Institutions*, 65 VA. L. REV. 43, 63-64 (1979); see also Anderson, *Implementation of Consent Decrees in Structural Reform Litigation*, 1986 U. ILL. L. REV. 725, 737-63 (examination of the court's central role in implementing consent decrees).

typified by the International Brotherhood of Teamsters, suffer tremendously from the infiltration and domination of organized crime. Unfortunately, denial is the response typically forthcoming from the house of labor, as illustrated by the recent reaffiliation of the Teamsters with the AFL-CIO without a word about the IBT's still rampant corruption. That is a dangerous state of affairs.

I have written this Article as a friend of the labor movement, in the belief that a labor movement free of corruption and racketeering will provide a stronger and more effective voice for the workers it represents. Nevertheless, I recognize that this Article will not be warmly received by many within labor's ranks who believe that public exposure of union corruption can only play into the hands of the labor movement's enemies. In my view, however, anti-union forces will continue to exploit these failings whether or not supporters of the labor movement choose to confront them directly. Indeed, it is incumbent upon the labor movement itself to play a greater role in eliminating corruption and racketeering from its ranks, not only to free itself of unsavory and discrediting elements, but also to avoid more extensive and intrusive regulation by a federal government that has not always been a friend of organized labor. As Walter Reuther of the United Auto Workers warned:

American labor had better roll up its sleeves, it had better get the stiffest broom and brush it can find, and the strongest soap and disinfectant, and it had better take on the job of cleaning its own house from top to bottom and drive out every crook and gangster and racketeer we find, because if we don't clean our own house, then the reactionaries will clean it for us. But they won't use a broom, they'll use an ax, and they'll try to destroy the labor movement in the process.<sup>666</sup>

---

666. Report of the Proceedings of the Sixteenth Constitutional Convention of the United Automobile, Aircraft, and Agricultural Implement Workers of America (1957), *reprinted in* EXCEPT TO WALK FREE: DOCUMENTS AND NOTES IN THE HISTORY OF AMERICAN LABOR 291, 292 (A. Fried ed. 1974).